References

Abbatt, J. P. D., Benz, S., Cziczo, D. J., Kanji, Z., Lohmann, U. and Möhler, O. (2006), 'Solid ammonium sulfate aerosols as ice nuclei: A pathway for cirrus cloud formation', *Science* **313**, 1770–1773.

Ackerman, A. S., Kirkpatrick, M. P., Stevens, D. E. and Toon, O. B. (2004), 'The impact of humidity above stratiform clouds on indirect climate forcing', *Nature* **432**, 1014–1017.

Ackerman, A. S., Toon, O. B., Stevens, D. E. and Coakley Jr., J. A. (2003), 'Enhancement of cloud cover and suppression of nocturnal drizzle in stratocumulus polluted by haze', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **30**, 1381.

Ackerman, A. S., Toon, O. B., Stevens, D. E., Heymsfield, A. J., Ramanathan, V. and Welton, E. J. (2000a), 'Reduction of tropical cloudiness by soot', *Science*. **288**(5468), 1042–1047.

Ackerman, A. S., Toon, O. B., Taylor, J. P., Johnson, D. W., Hobbs, P. V. and Ferek, R. J. (2000b), 'Effects of aerosols on cloud albedo: Evaluation of Twomey's parameterization of cloud susceptibility using measurements of ship tracks', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **57**(16), 2684–2695.

Adachi, K. and Buseck, P. R. (2015), 'Changes in shape and composition of sea-salt particles upon aging in an urban atmosphere', *Atmos. Environ.* **100**, 1–9. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S1352231014008255*

Adachi, K., Chung, S. H., Friedrich, H. and Buseck, P. R. (2007), 'Fractal parameters of individual soot particles determined using electron tomography: Implications for optical properties', *J. Geophys. Res.* **112**(D14). *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2006JD008296*

Adam, J. A. (2002), 'The mathematical physics of rainbows and glories', *Phys. Rep.* **356**(4), 229–365. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S037015730100076X*

Adams, D. K. and Comrie, A. C. (1997), 'The North American Monsoon', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **78**(10), 2197–2214.

Adler, R. F., Huffman, G. J., Chang, A., Ferraro, R., Xie, P. P., Janowiak, J., Rudolf, B., Schneider, U., Curtis, S., Bolvin, D., Gruber, A., Susskind, J., Arkin, P. and Nelkin, E. (2003), 'The version-2 global precipitation climatology project (GPCP) monthly precipitation analysis (1979-present)', *J. Hydrometeor.* **4**, 1147–1167.

Aeschlimann, M., Li, G., Kanji, Z. A. and Mitrano, D. M. (2022), 'Potential impacts of atmospheric microplastics and nanoplastics on cloud formation processes', *Nat. Geosci.* **15**(12), 967–975. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s41561-022-01051-9*

Aggarwal, P. K., Romatschke, U., Araguas-Araguas, L., Belachew, D., Longstaffe, F. J., Berg, P., Schumacher, C. and Funk, A. (2016), 'Proportions of convective and stratiform precipitation revealed in water isotope ratios', *Nat. Geosci.* **9**(8), 624–629. *https://doi.org/10.1038/ngeo2739*

Ahlm, L., Jones, A., Stjern, C. W., Muri, H., Kravitz, B. and Kristjánsson, J. E. (2017), 'Marine cloud brightening – as effective without clouds', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **17**(21), 13071–13087. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/17/13071/2017/*

Ahrens, C. D. and Henson, R. (2019), *Meteorology Today: An introduction to*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Weather, Climate, and the Environment, 12th edn., Brooks/Cole Cengage Learning, Boston, MA.

Al-Abadleh, H. A. (2021), 'Aging of atmospheric aerosols and the role of iron in catalyzing brown carbon formation', *Environ. Sci.: Atmos.* **1**, 297–345. *http://dx.doi.org/10.1039/D1EA00038A*

Albrecht, B. (1989), 'Aerosols, cloud microphysics, and fractional cloudiness', *Science* **245**, 1227–1230.

Allen, D., Allen, S., Abbasi, S., Baker, A., Bergmann, M., Brahney, J., Butler, T., Duce, R. A., Eckhardt, S., Evangeliou, N., Jickells, T., Kanakidou, M., Kershaw, P., Laj, P., Levermore, J., Li, D., Liss, P., Liu, K., Mahowald, N., Masque, P., Materić, D., Mayes, A. G., McGinnity, P., Osvath, I., Prather, K. A., Prospero, J. M., Revell, L. E., Sander, S. G., Shim, W. J., Slade, J., Stein, A., Tarasova, O. and Wright, S. (2022), 'Microplastics and nanoplastics in the marine-atmosphere environment', *Nat. Rev. Earth Environ.* **3**(6), 393–405. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s43017-022-00292-x*

Almeida, J., Schobesberger, S., Kürten, A., Ortega, I. K., Kupiainen-Määttä, O., Praplan, A. P., Adamov, A., Amorim, A., Bianchi, F., Breitenlechner, M., David, A., Dommen, J., Donahue, N. M., Downard, A., Dunne, E., Duplissy, J., Ehrhart, S., Flagan, R. C., Franchin, A., Guida, R., Hakala, J., Hansel, A., Heinritzi, M., Henschel, H., Jokinen, T., Junninen, H., Kajos, M., Kangasluoma, J., Keskinen, H., Kupc, A., Kurtén, T., Kvashin, A. N., Laaksonen, A., Lehtipalo, K., Leiminger, M., Leppä, J., Loukonen, V., Makhmutov, V., Mathot, S., McGrath, M. J., Nieminen, T., Olenius, T., Onnela, A., Petäjä, T., Riccobono, F., Riipinen, I., Rissanen, M., Rondo, L., Ruuskanen, T., Santos, F. D., Sarnela, N., Schallhart, S., Schnitzhofer, R., Seinfeld, J. H., Simon, M., Sipilä, M., Stozhkov, Y., Stratmann, F., Tomé, A., Tröstl, J., Tsagkogeorgas, G., Vaattovaara, P., Viisanen, Y., Virtanen, A., Vrtala, A., Wagner, P. E., Weingartner, E., Wex, H., Williamson, C., Wimmer, D., Ye, P., Yli-Juuti, T., Carslaw, K. S., Kulmala, M., Curtius, J., Baltensperger, U., Worsnop, D. R., Vehkamäki, H. and Kirkby, J. (2013), 'Molecular understanding of sulphuric acid–amine particle nucleation in the atmosphere', *Nature* **502**(7471), 359–363. *https://doi.org/10.1038/nature12663*

Alpert, P. A. and Knopf, D. A. (2016), 'Analysis of isothermal and cooling-rate-dependent immersion freezing by a unifying stochastic ice nucleation model', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **16**, 2083–2107. *https://doi.org/10.5194/acp-16-2083-2016*

Alvord, C. M. and Smith, R. H. (1929), 'The tephigram—its theory and practical use in weather forecasting', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **57**(9), 361–369.

Ammann, M., Kalberer, M., Jost, D. T., Tobler, L., Rössler, E., Piguet, D., Gäggeler, H. W. and Baltensperger, U. (1998), 'Heterogeneous production of nitrous acid on soot in polluted air masses', *Nature* **395**(6698), 157–160. *https://doi.org/10.1038/25965*

Ammann, M., Pöschl, U. and Rudich, Y. (2003), 'Effects of reversible adsorption and Langmuir–Hinshelwood surface reactions on gas uptake by atmospheric particles', *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **5**, 351–356. *http://dx.doi.org/10.1039/B208708A*

Andreae, M. O. (2019), 'Emission of trace gases and aerosols from biomass burning – an updated assessment', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **19**(13), 8523–8546. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/19/8523/2019/*

Andreae, M. O., Ferek, R. J., Bermond, F., Byrd, K. P., Engstrom, R. T., Hardin, S., Houmere, P. D., LeMarrec, F., Raemdonck, H. and Chatfield, R. B. (1985), 'Dimethyl sulfide in the marine atmosphere', *J. Geophys. Res.* **90**(D7), 12891–12900.

Andreae, M. O. and Rosenfeld, D. (2008), 'Aerosol-cloud-precipitation interactions. Part 1. The nature and sources of cloud-active aerosols', *Earth-Sci.Rev.* **89**, 13–41.

Andreas, E. L. (1998), 'A new sea spray generation function for wind speeds up to 32 m s^{-1}', *J. Phys. Ocean.* **28**, 2175–2184.

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Andronache, C., Grönholm, T., Laakso, L., Phillips, V. and Venäläinen, A. (2006), 'Scavenging of ultrafine particles by rainfall at a boreal site: Observations and model estimations', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **6**(12), 4739–4754.

Angell, C. A. (1982), *Supercooled Water*, Springer US, Boston, MA, pp. 1–81.

Ansmann, A., Tesche, M., Althausen, D., Muller, D., Seifert, P., Freudenthaler, V., Heese, B., Wiegner, M., Pisani, G., Knippertz, P. and Dubovik, O. (2008), 'Influence of Saharan dust on cloud glaciation in southern morocco during the Saharan mineral dust experiment', *J. Geophys. Res.* **113**. *https://doi.org/10.1029/2004JD005000*.

Ao, C. O., Waliser, D. E., Chan, S. K., Li, J.-L., Tian, B., Xie, F. and Mannucci, A. J. (2012), 'Planetary boundary layer heights from GPS radio occultation refractivity and humidity profiles', *J. Geophys. Res.* **117**(D16). *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2012JD017598*

Ashley, W. S., Haberlie, A. M. and Strohm, J. (2019), 'A climatology of quasi-linear convective systems and their hazards in the united states', *Weather Forecast.* **34**(6), 1605–1631.

Atkins, P., De Paula, J. and Keeler, J. (2022), *Atkins' Physical Chemistry*, 12th ed., Oxford University Press.

Atkinson, J. D., Murray, B. J., Woodhouse, M. T., Whale, T. F., Baustian, K. J., Carslaw, K. S., Dobbie, S., O/'Sullivan, D. and Malkin, T. L. (2013), 'The importance of feldspar for ice nucleation by mineral dust in mixed-phase clouds', *Nature* **498**, 355–358.

Atlas, D. (1964), Advances in radar meteorology, Vol. 10 of *Adv. Geophys.*, Elsevier, Bedford, MA, USA, pp. 317–478. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0065268708600096*

August, E. F. (1825), 'Über die Verdunstungskälte und deren Anwendung auf Hygrometrie', *Annalen der Physik* **81**(11), 335–344. *https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/andp.18250811105*

Avolio, E. and Miglietta, M. M. (2022), 'Tornadoes in the Tyrrhenian regions of the Italian Peninsula: The case study of 28 July 2019', *Atmos. Res.* **278**, 106285. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S016980952200271X*

Ayzel, G., Scheffer, T. and Heistermann, M. (2020), 'Rainnet v1.0: a convolutional neural network for radar-based precipitation nowcasting', *Geosci. Model Dev.* **13**(6), 2631–2644. *https://gmd.copernicus.org/articles/13/2631/2020/*

Bae, S. Y., Jung, C. H. and Kim, Y. P. (2009), 'Relative contributions of individual phoretic effect in the below-cloud scavenging process', *J. Aerosol Sci.* **40**(7), 621–632. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0021850209000500*

Bailey, M. and Hallett, J. (2004), 'Growth rates and habits of ice crystals between -20 °C and -70 °C', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **61**(5), 514–544.

Bailey, M. P. and Hallett, J. (2009), 'A comprehensive habit diagram for atmospheric ice crystals: Confirmation from the laboratory, AIRS II, and other field studies', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **66**(9), 2888–2899. *https://journals.ametsoc.org/view/journals/atsc/66/9/2009jas2883.1.xml*

Baker, B., Baker, M. B., Jayaratne, E. R., Latham, J. and Saunders, C. P. R. (1987), 'The influence of diffusional growth rates on the charge transfer accompanying rebounding collisions between ice crystals and soft hailstones', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **113**(478), 1193–1215. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/qj.49711347807*

Baker, M. and Charlson, R. J. (1990), 'Bistability of CCN concentrations and thermodynamics in the cloud-topped boundary layer', *Nature* **345**, 142–145.

Ball, W. T., Alsing, J., Mortlock, D. J., Stähelin, J., Haigh, J. D., Peter, T., Tummon, F., Stübi, R., Stenke, A., Anderson, J., Bourassa, A., Davis, S. M., Degenstein, D., Frith, S., Froidevaux, L., Roth, C., Sofieva, V., Wang, R., Wild, J., Yu, P., Ziemke, J. R. and Rozanov, E. V. (2018), 'Evidence for a continuous decline in lower stratospheric ozone offsetting ozone layer recovery', *Atmos.*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Chem. Phys. **18**(2), 1379–1394. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/18/1379/2018/*

Banerjee, A., Archibald, A. T., Maycock, A. C., Telford, P., Abraham, N. L., Yang, X., Braesicke, P. and Pyle, J. A. (2014), 'Lightning No_x, a key chemistry–climate Interaction: Impacts of future climate change and consequences for tropospheric oxidising capacity', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **14**(18), 9871–9881. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/14/9871/2014/*

Barnes, I., Hjorth, J. and Mihalopoulos, N. (2006), 'Dimethyl sulfide and dimethyl sulfoxide and their oxidation in the atmosphere', *Chem. Rev.* **106**(3), 940–975. *https://doi.org/10.1021/cr020529+*

Baron, P. A. and Willeke, K. (2001), *Aerosol Measurement: Principles, Techniques, and Applications*, 2nd ed., New York : Wiley.

Barrett, A. I., Westbrook, C. D., Nicol, J. C. and Stein, T. H. M. (2019), 'Rapid ice aggregation process revealed through triple-wavelength Doppler spectrum radar analysis', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **19**(8), 5753–5769. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/19/5753/2019/*

Bartels-Rausch, T., Jacobi, H.-W., Kahan, T. F., Thomas, J. L., Thomson, E. S., Abbatt, J. P. D., Ammann, M., Blackford, J. R., Bluhm, H., Boxe, C., Domine, F., Frey, M. M., Gladich, I., Guzmán, M. I., Heger, D., Huthwelker, T., Klán, P., Kuhs, W. F., Kuo, M. H., Maus, S., Moussa, S. G., McNeill, V. F., Newberg, J. T., Pettersson, J. B. C., Roeselová, M. and Sodeau, J. R. (2014), 'A review of air–ice chemical and physical interactions (AICI): liquids, quasi-liquids, and solids in snow', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **14**(3), 1587–1633. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/14/1587/2014/*

Barton, Y., Sideris, I. V., Germann, U. and Martius, O. (2020), 'A method for real-time temporal disaggregation of blended radar–rain gauge precipitation fields', *Meteorol. Appl.* **27**(1), e1843. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/met.1843*

Baschek, B. (2005), Influence of Updrafts and Embedded Convection on the Microphysics of Riming, PhD thesis, ETH Zurich. *www.research-collection.ethz.ch/entities/publication/dc90b157-d317-40ec-ace4-c2942781ccde*

Bates, T. S., Lamb, B. K., Guenther, A., Dignon, J. and Stoiber, R. E. (1992), 'Sulfur emissions to the atmosphere from natural sources', *J. Atmos. Chem.* **14**, 315–337.

Battaglia, A., Kollias, P., Dhillon, R., Roy, R., Tanelli, S., Lamer, K., Grecu, M., Lebsock, M., Watters, D., Mroz, K., Heymsfield, G., Li, L. and Furukawa, K. (2020), 'Spaceborne cloud and precipitation radars: Status, challenges, and ways forward', *Rev. Geophys.* **58**(3), e2019RG000686. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2019RG000686*

Battan, L. J. (1973), *Radar Observation of the Atmosphere*, The University of Chicago Press, Chicago, USA.

Baustian, K. J., Wise, M. E., Jensen, E. J., Schill, G. P., Freedman, M. A. and Tolbert, M. A. (2013), 'State transformations and ice nucleation in amorphous (semi-)solid organic aerosol', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **13**(11), 5615–5628. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/13/5615/2013/*

Beard, K. V. (1976), 'Terminal velocity and shape of cloud and precipitation drops aloft', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **33**(5), 851–864.

Beard, K. V. (1980), 'The effects of altitude and electrical force on the terminal velocity of hydrometeors', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **37**(6), 1363–1374.

Beard, K. V. and Chuang, C. (1987), 'A new model for the equilibrium shape of raindrops', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **44**(11), 1509–1524.

Beard, K. V., Johnson, D. B. and Jameson, A. R. (1983), 'Collisional forcing of raindrop oscillations', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **40**(2), 455–462.

Beard, K. V. and Ochs, H. T. (1993), 'Warm-rain initiation: An overview of microphysical mechanisms', *J. Appl. Meteorol. Climatol.* **32**(4), 608–625.

Beard, K. V. and Ochs, H. T. (1995), 'Collisions between small precipitation drops. Part II: Formulas for coalescence, temporary

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

coalescence, and satellites', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **52**(22), 3977–3996.

Beard, K. V. and Pruppacher, H. R. (1969), 'A determination of the terminal velocity and drag of small water drops by means of a wind tunnel', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **26**(5), 1066–1072.

Beard, K. V. and Pruppacher, H. R. (1971), 'A wind tunnel investigation of the rate of evaporation of small water drops falling at terminal velocity in air', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **28**(8), 1455–1464.

Bellouin, N., Quaas, J., Gryspeerdt, E., Kinne, S., Stier, P., Watson-Parris, D., Boucher, O., Carslaw, K. S., Christensen, M., Daniau, A.-L., Dufresne, J.-L., Feingold, G., Fiedler, S., Forster, P., Gettelman, A., Haywood, J. M., Lohmann, U., Malavelle, F., Mauritsen, T., McCoy, D. T., Myhre, G., Mülmenstädt, J., Neubauer, D., Possner, A., Rugenstein, M., Sato, Y., Schulz, M., Schwartz, S. E., Sourdeval, O., Storelvmo, T., Toll, V., Winker, D. and Stevens, B. (2020), 'Bounding global aerosol radiative forcing of climate change', *Rev. Geophys.* **58**(1), e2019RG000660. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2019RG000660*

Benjamini, Y., Givati, A., Khain, P., Levi, Y., Rosenfeld, D., Shamir, U., Siegel, A., Zipori, A., Ziv, B. and Steinberg, D. M. (2023), 'The Israel 4 cloud seeding experiment: Primary results', *J. Appl. Meteorol. Climatol.* **62**(3), 317–327. *https://journals.ametsoc.org/view/journals/apme/62/3/JAMC-D-22-0077.1.xml*

Bennartz, R., Shupe, M. D., Turner, D. D., Walden, V. P., Steffen, K., Cox, C. J., Kulie, M. S., Miller, N. B. and Pettersen, C. (2013), 'July 2012 Greenland melt extent enhanced by low-level liquid clouds', *Nature* **496**(7443), 83–86. *https://doi.org/10.1038/nature12002*

Bennetts, D. A. and Hoskins, B. J. (1979), 'Conditional symmetric instability – a possible explanation for frontal rainbands', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **105**(446), 945–962. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/qj.49710544615*

Berg, P., Moseley, C. and Haerter, J. O. (2013), 'Strong increase in convective precipitation in response to higher temperatures', *Nat. Geosci.* **6**(3), 181–185. *https://doi.org/10.1038/ngeo1731*

Bergeron, T. (1935), On the physics of clouds and precipitation. Report, International Union of Geodesy and Geophysics.

Berkemeier, T., Shiraiwa, M., Pöschl, U. and Koop, T. (2014), 'Competition between water uptake and ice nucleation by glassy organic aerosol particles', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **14**(22), 12513–12531. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/14/12513/2014/*

Berry, E. X. (1967), 'Cloud droplet growth by collection', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **24**(6).

Bertram, A., Koop, T., Molina, L. T. and Molina, M. J. (2000), 'Ice formation in $(NH_4)_2SO_4$-H_2O particles', *J. Phys. Chem. A.* **104**, 584–588.

Bertram, T. H., Cochran, R. E., Grassian, V. H. and Stone, E. A. (2018), 'Sea spray aerosol chemical composition: Elemental and molecular mimics for laboratory studies of heterogeneous and multiphase reactions', *Chem. Soc. Rev.* **47**, 2374–2400. *http://dx.doi.org/10.1039/C7CS00008A*

Besic, N., Gehring, J., Praz, C., Figueras i Ventura, J., Grazioli, J., Gabella, M., Germann, U. and Berne, A. (2018), 'Unraveling hydrometeor mixtures in polarimetric radar measurements', *Atmos. Meas. Tech.* **11**(8), 4847–4866. *https://amt.copernicus.org/articles/11/4847/2018/*

Bhalwankar, R. V., Sathe, A. B. and Kamra, A. K. (2004), 'The evaporation of the charged and uncharged water drops suspended in a wind tunnel', *J. Earth System Sci.* **113**(2), 129–138. *https://doi.org/10.1007/BF02709783*

Bi, Y., Cao, B. and Li, T. (2017), 'Enhanced heterogeneous ice nucleation by special surface geometry', *Nat. Commun.* **8**(1), 15372. *https://doi.org/10.1038/ncomms15372*

Bieber, P. and Borduas-Dedekind, N. (2024), 'High-speed cryo-microscopy reveals that ice-nucleating proteins of *Pseudomonas syringae* trigger freezing at hydrophobic

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

interfaces', *Sci. Adv.* **10**(27), eadn6606. *www.science.org/doi/abs/10.1126/sciadv.adn6606*

Bieli, M., Camargo, S. J., Sobel, A. H., Evans, J. L. and Hall, T. (2019), 'A global climatology of extratropical transition. Part I: Characteristics across basins', *J. Clim.* **32**(12), 3557–3582.

Bigg, E. K. (1953*a*), 'The formation of atmospheric ice crystals by the freezing of droplets', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **79**(342), 510–519. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/qj.49707934207*

Bigg, E. K. (1953*b*), 'The supercooling of water', *Proc. Phys. Soc.* **66**, 688–694.

Bilde, M., Barsanti, K., Booth, M., Cappa, C. D., Donahue, N. M., Emanuelsson, E. U., McFiggans, G., Krieger, U. K., Marcolli, C., Topping, D., Ziemann, P., Barley, M., Clegg, S., Dennis-Smither, B., Hallquist, M., Hallquist, Å. M., Khlystov, A., Kulmala, M., Mogensen, D., Percival, C. J., Pope, F., Reid, J. P., Ribeiro da Silva, M. A. V., Rosenoern, T., Salo, K., Soonsin, V. P., Yli-Juuti, T., Prisle, N. L., Pagels, J., Rarey, J., Zardini, A. A. and Riipinen, I. (2015), 'Saturation vapor pressures and transition enthalpies of low-volatility organic molecules of atmospheric relevance: From dicarboxylic acids to complex mixtures', *Chem. Rev.* **115**(10), 4115–4156. PMID: 25929792. *https://doi.org/10.1021/cr5005502*

Bilde, M. and Svenningsson, B. (2004), 'CCN activation of slightly soluble organics: Importance of small amounts of inorganic salt and particle phase', *Tellus* **56B**, 128–134.

Bindon, H. H. (1940), 'Relation between equivalent potential temperature and wet-bulb potential temperature', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* pp. 243–245.

Biskos, G., Malinowski, A., Russell, L. M., Buseck, P. R. and Martin, S. T. (2006), 'Nanosize effect on the deliquescence and the efflorescence of sodium chloride particles', *Aerosol Sci. Technol.* **40**(2), 97–106. *https://doi.org/10.1080/02786820500484396*

Bjerknes, J. (1919), 'On the structure of moving cyclones', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **47**(2), 95–99.

Bjerknes, J. (1969), 'Atmospheric teleconnectionsl from the equatorial Pacific', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **97**(3), 163–172.

Bjerknes, J. and Solberg, H. (1922), 'On the life cycle of cyclones and the polar front theory of atmospheric circulation', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **50**(9), 468–473.

Blackford, J. R. (2007), 'Sintering and microstructure of ice: A review', *J. Phys. D.* **40**(21), R355. *https://dx.doi.org/10.1088/0022-3727/40/21/R02*

Blair, S. F., Laflin, J. M., Cavanaugh, D. E., Sanders, K. J., Currens, S. R., Pullin, J. I., Cooper, D. T., Deroche, D. R., Leighton, J. W., Fritchie, R. V., II, M. J. M., Goudeau, B. T., Kreller, S. J., Bosco, J. J., Kelly, C. M. and Mallinson, H. M. (2017), 'High-resolution hail observations: Implications for NWS warning operations', *Wea. Forecast.* **32**(3), 1101–1119.

Blanchard, D. O. (1998), 'Assessing the vertical distribution of convective available potential energy', *Wea. Forecast.* **13**(3), 870–877.

Bluestein, H. B. (2013), *Severe Convective Storms and Tornadoes*, Springer, Heidelberg, Germany.

Bluhm, H., Ogletree, D. F., Fadley, C. S., Hussain, Z. and Salmeron, M. (2002), 'The premelting of ice studied with photoelectron spectroscopy', *J. Phys.: Condensed Matter* **14**(8), L227–L233. *https://doi.org/10.1088/0953-8984/14/8/108*

Blyth, A. M., Lasher-Trapp, S. G., Cooper, W. A., Knight, C. A. and Latham, J. (2003), 'The role of giant and ultragiant nuclei in the formation of early radar echoes in warm cumulus clouds', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **60**(21), 2557–2572.

Böhm, J. P. (1992), 'A general hydrodynamic theory for mixed-phase microphysics. Part II: collision kernels for coalescence', *Atmos. Res.* **27**(4), 275–290. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/016980959290036A*

Bohren, C. F. and Huffman, D. H. (1983), *Absorption and Scattering of Light by Small Particles*, Wiley Interscience, New York.

Bond, T. C., Doherty, S. J., Fahey, D. W., Forster, P. M., Berntsen, T., DeAngelo, B. J.,

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Flanner, M. G., Ghan, S., Kaercher, B., Koch, D., Kinne, S., Kondo, Y., Quinn, P. K., Sarofim, M. C., Schultz, M. G., Schulz, M., Venkataraman, C., Zhang, H., Zhang, S., Bellouin, N., Guttikunda, S. K., Hopke, P. K., Jacobson, M. Z., Kaiser, J. W., Klimont, Z., Lohmann, U., Schwarz, J. P., Shindell, D., Storelvmo, T., Warren, S. G. and Zender, C. S. (2013), 'Bounding the role of black carbon in the climate system: A scientific assessment', *J. Geophys. Res.* **118**(11), 5380–5552.

Borovikov, A. M., Gaivoronskii, I. I., Zak, E. G., Kostarev, V. V., Mazin, I. P., Minervin, V. E., Khrgian, A. K. and Shmeter, S. M. (1963), Cloud physics, *in* A. Kh. Khrgian ed., Israel Program of Scientific Translations, Jerusalem, Israel, p. 399.

Boucher, O., Randall, D., Artaxo, P., Bretherton, C., Feingold, G., Forster, P., Kerminen, V.-M., Kondo, Y., Liao, H., Lohmann, U., Rasch, P., Satheesh, S. K., Sherwood, S., Stevens, B. and Zhang, X.-Y. (2013), 'Clouds and aerosols', *in* T. Stocker, D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S. K. Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex and P. M. Midgley, eds, *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis: Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 571–657.

Bowler, N. E., Pierce, C. E. and Seed, A. W. (2006), 'Steps: A probabilistic precipitation forecasting scheme which merges an extrapolation nowcast with downscaled NWP', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **132**(620), 2127–2155. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1256/qj.04.100*

Boy, M. and Kulmala, M. (2002), 'Nucleation events in the continental boundary layer: Influence of physical and meteorological parameters', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **2**, 1–16.

Boyer, C. B. (1959), *The Rainbow from Myth to Mathematics*, Sagamore Press, New York, T. Yoseloff.

Bracken, W. E. and Bosart, L. F. (2000), 'The role of synoptic-scale flow during tropical cyclogenesis over the North Atlantic Ocean', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **128**(2), 353–376.

Brazier-Smith, P. R., Jennings, S. G. and Latham, J. (1973), 'Raindrop interactions and rainfall rates within clouds', *Q. J. R. Meteorolog. Soc.* **99**(420), 260–272.

Brenguier, J.-L., Pawlowska, H., Schüller, L., Preusker, R., Fischer, J. and Fouquart, Y. (2000), 'Radiative properties of boundary layer clouds: Droplet effective radius versus number concentration', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **57**, 803–821.

Bretherton, C. S., Blossey, P. N. and Khairoutdinov, M. (2005), 'An energy-balance analysis of deep convective self-aggregation above uniform SST', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **62**(12), 4273–4292.

Brock, C. A., Froyd, K. D., Dollner, M., Williamson, C. J., Schill, G., Murphy, D. M., Wagner, N. J., Kupc, A., Jimenez, J. L., Campuzano-Jost, P., Nault, B. A., Schroder, J. C., Day, D. A., Price, D. J., Weinzierl, B., Schwarz, J. P., Katich, J. M., Wang, S., Zeng, L., Weber, R., Dibb, J., Scheuer, E., Diskin, G. S., DiGangi, J. P., Bui, T., Dean-Day, J. M., Thompson, C. R., Peischl, J., Ryerson, T. B., Bourgeois, I., Daube, B. C., Commane, R. and Wofsy, S. C. (2021), 'Ambient aerosol properties in the remote atmosphere from global-scale in situ measurements', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **21**(19), 15023–15063. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/21/15023/2021/*

Brock, C. A., Hamill, P., Wilson, J. C., Jonsson, H. H. and Chan, K. R. (1995), 'Particle formation in the upper tropical troposphere: A source of nuclei for the stratospheric aerosol', *Science* **270**(5242), 1650–1653. *www.jstor.org/stable/2887916*

Broekhuizen, K., Kumar, P. P. and Abbatt, J. P. D. (2004), 'Partially soluble organics as cloud condensation nuclei: Role of trace soluble and surface active species', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **31**. *https://doi.org/10.1029/2003GL018203*.

Brooks, H. E., Doswell, C. A. and Kay, M. P. (2003), 'Climatological estimates of local daily

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

tornado probability for the United States', *Weather Forecast.* **18**(4), 626–640.
Browning, K. (1983), 'The role of radar in weather forecasting', *Phys. Technol.* **14**(3), 140. *https://dx.doi.org/10.1088/0305-4624/14/3/I03*
Browning, K. A. (1964), 'Airflow and precipitation trajectories within severe local storms which travel to the right of the winds', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **21**(6), 634–639.
Browning, K. A. (1966), 'The lobe structure of giant hailstones', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **92**(391), 1–14. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/qj.49709239102*
Browning, K. A. (1985), 'Conceptual models of precipitation systems', *Meteorol. Mag.* **114**(1359), 293–319.
Browse, J., Carslaw, K. S., Arnold, S. R., Pringle, K. and Boucher, O. (2012), 'The scavenging processes controlling the seasonal cycle in arctic sulphate and black carbon aerosol', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **12**(15), 6775–6798. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/12/6775/2012/*
Budhavant, K., Andersson, A., Holmstrand, H., Bikkina, P., Bikkina, S., Satheesh, S. K. and Gustafsson, O. (2020), 'Enhanced light-absorption of black carbon in rainwater compared with aerosols over the Northern Indian ocean', *J. Geophys. Res.* **125**(2), e2019JD031246. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2019JD031246*
Bühl, J., Ansmann, A., Seifert, P., Baars, H. and Engelmann, R. (2013), 'Toward a quantitative characterization of heterogeneous ice formation with lidar/radar: Comparison of CALIPSO/CloudSat with ground-based observations', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **40**, 4404–4408.
Burgess, D. W. and Lemon, L. R. (1990), *Severe Thunderstorm Detection by Radar*, American Meteorological Society, Boston, MA, pp. 619–647.
Burpee, R. W. (2003), *Characteristics of African Easterly Waves*, American Meteorological Society, Boston, MA, pp. 91–108.
Buzan, J. R. and Huber, M. (2020), 'Moist heat stress on a hotter earth', *Ann. Rev. Earth Planet. Sci.* **48**(1), 623–655. *https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev-earth-053018-060100*
Byers, H. R. (1949), 'Structure and dynamics of the thunderstorm', *Weather* **4**(8), 244–250. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/j.1477-8696.1949.tb01056.x*
Byers, H. R. and Braham, R. R. (1948), 'Thunderstorm structure and circulation', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **5**(3), 71–86.
Bzdek, B. R., Reid, J. P., Malila, J. and Prisle, N. L. (2020), 'The surface tension of surfactant-containing, finite volume droplets', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **117**(15), 8335–8343. *www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.1915660117*
Canadell, J., Monteiro, P., Costa, M., Cotrim da Cunha, L., Cox, P., Eliseev, A., Henson, S., Ishii, M., Jaccard, S., Koven, C., Lohila, A., Patra, P., Piao, S., Rogelj, J., Syampungani, S., Zaehle, S. and Zickfeld, K. (2021), 'Global carbon and other biogeochemical cycles and feedbacks', *in* V. Masson-Delmotte, P. Zhai, A. Pirani, S. L. Connors, C. Péan, S. Berger, N. Caud, Y. Chen, L. Goldfarb, M. I. Gomis, M. Huang, K. Leitzell, E. Lonnoy, J. Matthews, T. Maycock, T. Waterfield, O. Yelekçi, R. Yu and B. Zhou, eds, *Climate Change 2021: The Physical Science Basis: Contribution of Working Group I to the Sixth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 673–816.
Capes, G., Johnson, B., McFiggans, G., Williams, P. I., Haywood, J. and Coe, H. (2008), 'Aging of biomass burning aerosols over west africa: Aircraft measurements of chemical composition, microphysical properties, and emission ratios', *J. Geophys. Res.* **113**(D23). *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2008JD009845*
Carey, L. D., Schultz, E. V., Schultz, C. J., Deierling, W., Petersen, W. A., Bain, A. L. and Pickering, K. E. (2019), 'An evaluation of relationships between radar-inferred

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

kinematic and microphysical parameters and lightning flash rates in Alabama storms', *Atmosphere* **10**(12). *www.mdpi.com/2073-4433/10/12/796*

Carlsen, T. and David, R. O. (2022). 'Spaceborne evidence that ice-nucleating particles influence high-latitude cloud phase', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **49**, e2022GL098041. *https://doi.org/10.1029/2022GL098041*.

Carlson, T. N. (1969), 'Some remarks on African disturbances and their progress over the tropical Atlantic', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **97**(10), 716–726.

Carlson, T. N. (1980), 'Air-flow through mid-latitude cyclones and the comma cloud pattern', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **108**(10), 1498–1509.

Carn, S. A., Fioletov, V. E., McLinden, C. A., Li, C. and Krotkov, N. A. (2017), 'A decade of global volcanic SO_2 emissions measured from space', *Sci. Rep.* **7**(1), 44095. *https://doi.org/10.1038/srep44095*

Carras, J. N. and Macklin, W. C. (1975), 'Air bubbles in accreted ice', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **101**(427), 127–146. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/qj.49710142711*

Carslaw, K. S., Peter, T. and Clegg, S. L. (1997), 'Modeling the composition of liquid stratospheric aerosols', *Rev. Geophys.* **35**(2), 125–154. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/97RG00078*

Carte, A. E. (1961), 'Air bubbles in ice', *Proc. Phys. Soc.* **77**(3), 757. *https://dx.doi.org/10.1088/0370-1328/77/3/327*

Castarède, D. and Thomson, E. S. (2018), 'A thermodynamic description for the hygroscopic growth of atmospheric aerosol particles', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **18**(20), 14939–14948. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/18/14939/2018/*

Ceppi, P., Brient, F., Zelinka, M. D. and Hartmann, D. L. (2017), 'Cloud feedback mechanisms and their representation in global climate models', *WIREs Clim. Chang.* **8**(4), e465. *https://wires.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/wcc.465*

Chahine, M. T. (1992), 'The hydrological cycle and its influence on climate', *Nature* **359**(6394), 373–380. *https://doi.org/10.1038/359373a0*

Chan, K. M. and Wood, R. (2013), 'The seasonal cycle of planetary boundary layer depth determined using cosmic radio occultation data', *J. Geophys. Res.* **118**(22), 12422–12434. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/2013JD020147*

Chand, S. S., Walsh, K. J. E., Camargo, S. J., Kossin, J. P., Tory, K. J., Wehner, M. F., Chan, J. C. L., Klotzbach, P. J., Dowdy, A. J., Bell, S. S., Ramsay, H. A. and Murakami, H. (2022), 'Declining tropical cyclone frequency under global warming', *Nat. Clim. Chang.* **12**(7), 655–661. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s41558-022-01388-4*

Chandrakar, K. K., Cantrell, W., Chang, K., Ciochetto, D., Niedermeier, D., Ovchinnikov, M., Shaw, R. A. and Yang, F. (2016), 'Aerosol indirect effect from turbulence-induced broadening of cloud-droplet size distributions', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **113**(50), 14243–14248. *www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.1612686113*

Changnon, S. A. (1992), 'Temporal and spatial relations between hail and lightning', *J. Appl. Meteorol. Clim.* **31**(6), 587–604.

Chen, S., Xue, L. and Yau, M. K. (2021), 'Hygroscopic seeding effects of giant aerosol particles simulated by the Lagrangian-particle-based direct numerical simulation', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **48**(20), e2021GL094621.

Chen, T., Rossow, W. B. and Zhang, Y. C. (2000), 'Radiative effects of cloud-type variations', *J. Clim.* **13**, 264–286.

Chen, Y., DeMott, P. J., Kreidenweis, S. M., Rogers, D. C. and Sherman, D. E. (2000), 'Ice formation by sulfate and sulfuric acid aerosol particles under upper tropospheric conditions', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **57**, 3752–3766.

Chen, Y., Haywood, J., Wang, Y., Malavelle, F., Jordan, G., Partridge, D., Fieldsend, J., De Leeuw, J., Schmidt, A., Cho, N., Oreopoulos, L., Platnick, S., Grosvenor, D.,

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Field, P. and Lohmann, U. (2022), 'Machine learning reveals climate forcing from aerosols is dominated by increased cloud cover', *Nat. Geosci.* **15**(8), 609–614. https://doi.org/10.1038/s41561-022-00991-6

Chen, Y., Romps, D. M., Seeley, J. T., Veraverbeke, S., Riley, W. J., Mekonnen, Z. A. and Randerson, J. T. (2021), 'Future increases in arctic lightning and fire risk for permafrost carbon', *Nat. Clim. Chang.* **11**(5), 404–410. https://doi.org/10.1038/s41558-021-01011-y

Chepfer, H., Bony, S., Winker, D., Cesana, G., Dufresne, J. L., Minnis, P., Stubenrauch, C. J. and Zeng, S. (2010), 'The GCM-oriented calipso cloud product (CALIPSO-GOCCP)', *J. Geophys. Res.* **115**, D00H16.

Chepfer, H., Bony, S., Winker, D., Chiriaco, M., Dufresne, J. L. and Seze, G. (2008), 'Use of calipso lidar observations to evaluate the cloudiness simulated by a climate model', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **35**, L15704.

Chernokulsky, A., Kozlov, F., Zolina, O., Bulygina, O., Mokhov, I. I. and Semenov, V. A. (2019), 'Observed changes in convective and stratiform precipitation in Northern Eurasia over the last five decades', *Env. Res. Lett.* **14**(4), 045001. https://dx.doi.org/10.1088/1748-9326/aafb82

Cherrier, G., Belut, E., Gerardin, F., Taniére, A. and Rimbert, N. (2017), 'Aerosol particles scavenging by a droplet: Microphysical modeling in the greenfield gap', *Atmos. Env.* **166**, 519–530. www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S1352231017305010

Chia, H. H. and Ropelewski, C. F. (2002), 'The interannual variability in the genesis location of tropical cyclones in the Northwest Pacific'.

China, S., Kulkarni, G., Scarnato, B. V., Sharma, N., Pekour, M., Shilling, J. E., Wilson, J., Zelenyuk, A., Chand, D., Liu, S., Aiken, A. C., Dubey, M., Laskin, A., Zaveri, R. A. and Mazzoleni, C. (2015), 'Morphology of diesel soot residuals from supercooled water droplets and ice crystals: Implications for optical properties', *Environ. Res. Lett.* **10**(11), 114010. https://doi.org/10.1088/1748-9326/10/11/114010

Chisholm, A. J. and Renick, J. H. (1972), The kinematics of multi-cell and supercell alberta hailstorms., Technical Report 72-2, Research Council of Alberta Hail Studies.

Choobari, O. A., Zawar-Reza, P. and Sturman, A. (2014), 'The global distribution of mineral dust and its impacts on the climate system: A review', *Atmos. Res.* **138**, 152–165. www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0169809513003281

Chou, C., Neelin, J. D., Chen, C.-A. and Tu, J.-Y. (2009), 'Evaluating the "rich-get-richer" mechanism in tropical precipitation change under global warming', *J. Clim.* **22**(8), 1982–2005.

Choularton, T. W. and Latham, J. (1977), 'Measurements of the deposition coefficient for ice, and its application to cirrus seeding', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **103**(436), 307–318. https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/qj.49710343608

Choularton, T. W., Latham, J. and Mason, B. J. (1978), 'A possible mechanism of ice splinter production during riming', *Nature* **274**(5673), 791–792. https://doi.org/10.1038/274791a0

Choy, C.-W., Chong, S.-N., Kong, D. and Cayanan, E. O. (2015), 'A discussion of the most intense tropical cyclones in the Western North Pacific from 1978 to 2013', *Trop. Cyclone Res. Rev.* **4**(1), 1–11. www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S222560321830119X

Christensen, M. W., Gettelman, A., Cermak, J., Dagan, G., Diamond, M., Douglas, A., Feingold, G., Glassmeier, F., Goren, T., Grosvenor, D. P., Gryspeerdt, E., Kahn, R., Li, Z., Ma, P.-L., Malavelle, F., McCoy, I. L., McCoy, D. T., McFarquhar, G., Mülmenstädt, J., Pal, S., Possner, A., Povey, A., Quaas, J., Rosenfeld, D., Schmidt, A., Schrödner, R., Sorooshian, A., Stier, P., Toll, V., Watson-Parris, D., Wood, R., Yang, M. and Yuan, T. (2022), 'Opportunistic experiments to constrain aerosol effective radiative forcing', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **22**(1), 641–674. https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/22/641/2022/

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Christensen, M. W., Jones, W. K. and Stier, P. (2020), 'Aerosols enhance cloud lifetime and brightness along the stratus-to-cumulus transition', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **117**(30), 17591–17598. *www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.1921231117*

Christenson, H. K. (2013), 'Two-step crystal nucleation via capillary condensation', *CrystEngComm* **15**, 2030–2039. *http://dx.doi.org/10.1039/C3CE26887J*

Chughtai, A., Williams, G., Atteya, M., Miller, N. and Smith, D. (1999), 'Carbonaceous particle hydration', *Atmos. Environ.* **33**(17), 2679–2687. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S135223109800329X*

Chumpitaz, L. D. A., Coutinho, L. F. and Meirelles, A. J. A. (1999), 'Surface tension of fatty acids and triglycerides', *J. Amer. Oil Chemists Soc.* **76**(3), 379–382. *https://doi.org/10.1007/s11746-999-0245-6*

Chung, C. E., Ramanathan, V. and Decremer, D. (2012), 'Observationally constrained estimates of carbonaceous aerosol radiative forcing', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **109**(29), 11624–11629. *www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.1203707109*

Chýlek, P., Lesins, G. B., Videen, G., Wong, J. G. D., Pinnick, R. G., Ngo, D. and Klett, J. D. (1996), 'Black carbon and absorption of solar radiation by clouds', *J. Geophys. Res.* **101**, 23,365–23,371.

Ciais, P., Sabine, C., Bala, G., Bopp, L., Brovkin, V., Canadell, J., Chhabra, A., DeFries, R., Galloway, J., Heimann, M., Jones, C., Qu'er'e, C. L., Myneni, R., Piao, S. and Thornton, P. (2013), Carbon and other biogeochemical cycles, *in* T. Stocker, D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S. K. Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex and P. M. Midgley, eds., *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis: Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 465–570.

Claeys, M., Graham, B., Vas, G., Wang, W., Vermeylen, R., Pashynska, V., Cafmeyer, J., Guyon, P., Andreae, M. O., Artaxo, P. and Maenhaut, W. (2004), 'Formation of secondary organic aerosols through photooxidation of isoprene', *Science* **303**(5661), 1173–1176.

Claquin, T., Schulz, M. and Balkanski, Y. J. (1999), 'Modeling the mineralogy of atmospheric dust sources', *J. Geophys. Res.* **104**, 22243–22256.

Clark, M. R. and Parker, D. J. (2020), 'Synoptic-scale and mesoscale controls for tornadogenesis on cold fronts: A generalised measure of tornado risk and identification of synoptic types', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **146**(733), 4195–4225. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/qj.3898*

Clark, P. A. and Gray, S. L. (2018), 'Sting jets in extratropical cyclones: A review', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **144**(713), 943–969. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/qj.3267*

Clark, S. K., Ward, D. S. and Mahowald, N. M. (2017), 'Parameterization-based uncertainty in future lightning flash density', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **44**(6), 2893–2901.

Clausius, R. (1850), 'Über die bewegende Kraft der Wärme', *in Ostwald's Klassiker der exakten Wissenschaften*, Vol. 99, Wilhelm Engelmann in Leipzig, p. 55.

Clausius, R. (1854), 'Über eine veränderte Form des zweiten Hauptsatzes der mechanischen Wärmetheorie', *Ann. Phys.* **169**(12), 481–506. *https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/andp.18541691202*

Coakley, J. (2003), 'Reflectance and albedo, surface', *in* J. R. Holton, ed., *Encyclopedia of Atmospheric Sciences*, Academic Press, Oxford, pp. 1914–1923. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/B0122270908000695*

Coakley Jr., J. A., Bernstein, R. L. and Durkee, P. A. (1987), 'Effect of ship-track effluents on cloud reflectivity', *Science* **237**, 1020–1022.

Cohen, M. D., Flagan, R. C. and Seinfeld, J. H. (1987), 'Studies of concentrated electrolyte solutions using the electrodynamic balance. 3. Solute nucleation', *J. Phys. Chem.*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

91(17), 4583–4590. *https://doi.org/10.1021/j100301a031*

Colby, F. P., Coe, D., Barlow, M., Brown, R. and Krajewski, E. (2022), 'A climatology of snow squalls in Southern New England 1994–2018', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **150**(7), 1541–1561.

Collier, S., Zhou, S., Kuwayama, T., Forestieri, S., Brady, J., Zhang, M., Kleeman, M., Cappa, C., Bertram, T. and Zhang, Q. (2015), 'Organic PM emissions from vehicles: Composition, o/c ratio, and dependence on PM concentration', *Aerosol Sci. Technol.* **49**(2), 86–97. *https://doi.org/10.1080/02786826.2014.1003364*

Collins, M., Knutti, R., Arblaster, J., Dufresne, J.-L., Fichefet, T., Friedlingstein, P., Gao, X., Gutowski, W. J., Johns, T., Krinner, G., Shongwe, M., Tebaldi, C., Weaver, A. J. and Wehner, M. (2013), 'Long-term climate change: Projections, commitments and irreversibility', *in* T. Stocker, D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S. K. Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex and P. M. Midgley, eds, *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis: Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 1029–1136.

Comstock, K. K., Yuter, S. E., Wood, R. and Bretherton, C. S. (2007), 'The three-dimensional structure and kinematics of drizzling stratocumulus', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **135**(11), 3767–3784.

Connolly, P. J., Emersic, C. and Field, P. R. (2012), 'A laboratory investigation into the aggregation efficiency of small ice crystals', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **12**(4), 2055–2076. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/12/2055/2012/*

Conrad, P., Ewing, G. E., Karlinsey, R. L. and Sadtchenko, V. (2005), 'Ice nucleation on BaF2(111)', *J. Chem. Phys.* **122**(6), 064709. *https://doi.org/10.1063/1.1844393*

Cook, K. H. (1999), 'Generation of the African Easterly Jet and its role in determining west african precipitation', *J. Clim.* **12**(5), 1165–1184.

Corbin, J., L., M. R. and Gysel-Beer, M. (2023), 'Mechanisms of soot-aggregate restructuring and compaction', *Aerosol Sci. Tech.* **57**(2), 89–111. *https://doi.org/10.1080/02786826.2022.2137385*

Corfidi, S. F., Coniglio, M. C., Cohen, A. E. and Mead, C. M. (2016), 'A proposed revision to the definition of "derecho"', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **97**(6), 935–949.

Cosman, L. M., Knopf, D. A. and Bertram, A. K. (2008), 'N_2O_5 reactive uptake on aqueous sulfuric acid solutions coated with branched and straight-chain insoluble organic surfactants', *J. Phys. Chem. A* **112**(11), 2386–2396. PMID: 18271568. *https://doi.org/10.1021/jp710685r*

Cotton, W. R., Bryan, G. H. and van den Heever, S. C. (2011), *Storm and Cloud Dynamics*, 2nd edn. Vol. 99 of *International Geophysics Series*. Academic Press, Burlington, MA, USA. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0074614210099158*

Cox, S. J., Kathmann, S. M., Slater, B. and Michaelides, A. (2015), 'Molecular simulations of heterogeneous ice nucleation. I. Controlling ice nucleation through surface hydrophilicity', *J. Chem. Phys.* **142**(18), 184704. *https://doi.org/10.1063/1.4919714*

Croft, B., Lohmann, U., Martin, R. V., Stier, P., Wurzler, S., Feichter, J., Hoose, C., Heikkilä, U., van Donkelaar, A. and Ferrachat, S. (2010), 'Influences of in-cloud aerosol scavenging parameterizations on aerosol concentrations and wet deposition in ECHAM5-HAM', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **10**, 1511–1543.

Croft, B., Lohmann, U., Martin, R. V., Stier, P., Wurzler, S., Feichter, J., Posselt, R. and Ferrachat, S. (2009), 'Aerosol size-dependent below-cloud scavenging by rain and snow in the ECHAM5-HAM', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **9**, 4653–4675.

Crosier, J., Bower, K. N., Choularton, T. W., Westbrook, C. D., Connolly, P. J., Cui, Z. Q., Crawford, I. P., Capes, G. L., Coe, H.,

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Dorsey, J. R., Williams, P. I., Illingworth, A. J., Gallagher, M. W. and Blyth, A. M. (2011), 'Observations of ice multiplication in a weakly convective cell embedded in supercooled mid-level stratus', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **11**(1), 257–273.

Crutzen, P. J. (2006), 'Albedo enhancement by stratospheric sulfur injections: A contribution to resolve a policy dilemma?', *Clim. Chang.* **77**(3-4), 211–219.

Cuesta, J., Edouart, D., Mimouni, M., Flamant, P. H., Loth, C., Gibert, F., Marnas, F., Bouklila, A., Kharef, M., Ouchéne, B., Kadi, M. and Flamant, C. (2008), 'Multiplatform observations of the seasonal evolution of the Saharan atmospheric boundary layer in Tamanrasset, Algeria, in the framework of the African monsoon multidisciplinary analysis field campaign conducted in 2006', *J. Geophys. Res.* **113**(D23). *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2007JD009417*

Cullen, W. (1756), *Of the Cold Produced by Evaporating Fluids, and of Some Other Means of Producing Cold*, G. Hamilton and J. Balfour.

Ćurić, M., Janc, D. and Vucković, V. (2007), 'Cloud seeding impact on precipitation as revealed by cloud-resolving mesoscale model', *Meteorol. Atmos. Phys.* **95**(3), 179–193. *https://doi.org/10.1007/s00703-006-0202-y*

Curry, J. A. and Webster, P. J. (1999), *Thermodynamics of Atmospheres and Oceans*, Academic Press, San Diego, CA, USA.

Cziczo, D. J., Froyd, K. D., Hoose, C., Jensen, E. J., Diao, M. H., Zondlo, M. A., Smith, J. B., Twohy, C. H. and Murphy, D. M. (2013), 'Clarifying the dominant sources and mechanisms of cirrus cloud formation', *Science* **340**(6138), 1320–1324.

Cziczo, D. J., Nowak, J. B., Hu, J. H. and Abbatt, J. P. D. (1997), 'Infrared spectroscopy of model tropospheric aerosols as a function of relative humidity: Observation of deliquescence and crystallization', *J. Geophys. Res.* **102**(D15), 18843–18850. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/97JD01361*

Cziczo, D. J., Wolf, M. J., Gasparini, B., Münch, S. and Lohmann, U. (2019), 'Unanticipated side effects of stratospheric albedo modification proposals due to aerosol composition and phase', *Sci. Rep.* **9**(1), 18825. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s41598-019-53595-3*

Dalton, J. (1802), 'Essay IV. On the expansion of elastic fluids by heat', *Mem. Lit. Philos. Soc. Manchester* **5**, 595–602.

Dash, J. G. (1989), 'Surface melting', *Contemp. Phys.* **30**(2), 89–100. *https://doi.org/10.1080/00107518908225509*

Dash, J. G., Fu, H. and Wettlaufer, J. S. (1995), 'The premelting of ice and its environmental consequences', *Rep. Prog. Phys.* **58**(1), 115. *https://dx.doi.org/10.1088/0034-4885/58/1/003*

Dash, J. G. and Wettlaufer, J. S. (2003), 'The surface physics of ice in thunderstorms', *Can. J. Phys.* **81**(1–2), 201–207. *https://doi.org/10.1139/p03-011*

David, R. O., Fahrni, J., Marcolli, C., Mahrt, F., Brühwiler, D., and Kanji, Z. A. (2020), 'The role of contact angle and pore width on pore condensation and freezing', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **20**, 9419–9440. *https://doi.org/10.5194/acp-20-9419-2020*

David, R. O., Marcolli, C., Fahrni, J., Qiu, Y., Sirkin, Y. A. P., Molinero, V., Mahrt, F., Brühwiler, D., Lohmann, U. and Kanji, Z. A. (2019), 'Pore condensation and freezing is responsible for ice formation below water saturation for porous particles', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **116**(17), 8184–8189. *www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.1813647116*

Davies-Jones, R. (2008), 'An efficient and accurate method for computing the wet-bulb temperature along pseudoadiabats', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **136**(7), 2764–2785.

Davies-Jones, R. (2015), 'A review of supercell and tornado dynamics', *Atmos. Res.* **158–159**, 274–291. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0169809514001756*

de Orla-Barile, M., Cannon, F., Oakley, N. S. and Ralph, F. M. (2022), 'A climatology of narrow cold-frontal rainbands in Southern California', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **49**(2), e2021GL095362. *https://agupubs*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2021GL095362

de Reuck, A. V. S. (1957), 'The surface free energy of ice', *Nature* **179**(4570), 1119–1120. https://doi.org/10.1038/1791119a0

de Rooy, W. C., Bechtold, P., Fröhlich, K., Hohenegger, C., Jonker, H., Mironov, D., Siebesma, P. A., Teixeira, J. and Yano, J.-I. (2013), 'Entrainment and detrainment in cumulus convection: an overview', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **139**(670), 1–19. https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/qj.1959

Deardorff, J. W. (1980), 'Cloud top entrainment instability', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **37**, 131–147.

Decker, Z. C. J., Robinson, M. A., Barsanti, K. C., Bourgeois, I., Coggon, M. M., DiGangi, J. P., Diskin, G. S., Flocke, F. M., Franchin, A., Fredrickson, C. D., Gkatzelis, G. I., Hall, S. R., Halliday, H., Holmes, C. D., Huey, L. G., Lee, Y. R., Lindaas, J., Middlebrook, A. M., Montzka, D. D., Moore, R., Neuman, J. A., Nowak, J. B., Palm, B. B., Peischl, J., Piel, F., Rickly, P. S., Rollins, A. W., Ryerson, T. B., Schwantes, R. H., Sekimoto, K., Thornhill, L., Thornton, J. A., Tyndall, G. S., Ullmann, K., Van Rooy, P., Veres, P. R., Warneke, C., Washenfelder, R. A., Weinheimer, A. J., Wiggins, E., Winstead, E., Wisthaler, A., Womack, C. and Brown, S. S. (2021), 'Nighttime and daytime dark oxidation chemistry in wildfire plumes: An observation and model analysis of FIREX-AQ aircraft data', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **21**(21), 16293–16317. https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/21/16293/2021/

Deierling, W. and Petersen, W. A. (2008), 'Total lightning activity as an indicator of updraft characteristics', *J. Geophys. Res.* **113**(D16).

Dekker, M. M., Haarsma, R. J., Vries, H. d., Baatsen, M. and Delden, A. J. v. (2018), 'Characteristics and development of European cyclones with tropical origin in reanalysis data', *Clim. Dyn.* **50**(1), 445–455. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00382-017-3619-8

DeMott, P. J., Cziczo, D. J., Prenni, A. J., Murphy, D. M., Kreidenweis, S. M., Thomson, D. S., Borys, R. and Rogers, D. C. (2003), 'Measurements of the concentration and composition of nuclei for cirrus formation', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **100**, 14,655–14,660.

DeMott, P. J., Hill, T. C. J., McCluskey, C. S., Prather, K. A., Collins, D. B., Sullivan, R. C., Ruppel, M. J., Mason, R. H., Irish, V. E., Lee, T., Hwang, C. Y., Rhee, T. S., Snider, J. R., McMeeking, G. R., Dhaniyala, S., Lewis, E. R., Wentzell, J. J. B., Abbatt, J., Lee, C., Sultana, C. M., Ault, A. P., Axson, J. L., Martinez, M. D., Venero, I., Santos-Figueroa, G., Stokes, M. D., Deane, G. B., Mayol-Bracero, O. L., Grassian, V. H., Bertram, T. H., Bertram, A. K., Moffett, B. F. and Franc, G. D. (2016), 'Sea spray aerosol as a unique source of ice nucleating particles', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **113**(21), 5797–5803. www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.1514034112

DeMott, P. J., Prenni, A. J., Liu, X., Kreidenweis, S. M., Petters, M. D., Twohy, C. H., Richardson, M. S., Eidhammer, T. and Rogers, D. C. (2010), 'Predicting global atmospheric ice nuclei distributions and their impacts on climate', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **107**(25), 11217–11222. www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.0910818107

DeMott, P. J., Prenni, A. J., McMeeking, G. R., Sullivan, R. C., Petters, M. D., Tobo, Y., Niemand, M., Möhler, O., Snider, J. R., Wang, Z. and Kreidenweis, S. M. (2015), 'Integrating laboratory and field data to quantify the immersion freezing ice nucleation activity of mineral dust particles', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **15**(1), 393–409. https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/15/393/2015/

Denman, K., Brasseur, G., Chidthaisong, A., Ciais, P., Cox, P., Dickinson, R., Hauglustaine, D., Heinze, C., Holland, E., Jacob, D., Lohmann, U., Ramachandran, S., Silva Dias, P., Wofsy, S. and Zhang, X. (2007), 'Couplings between changes in the climate system and biogeochemistry', *in* S. Solomon, D. Qin, M. Manning, Z. Chen, M. Marquis, K. B. Averyt, M. Tignor and H. L. Miller, eds, *Climate Change 2007: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Working Group I to the Fourth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 499–588.

Dentener, F. J. and Crutzen, P. J. (1993), 'Reaction of N_2O_5 on tropospheric aerosols: Impact on the global distributions of NO_x , O_3, and OH', *J. Geophys. Res.* **98**(D4), 7149–7163. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/92JD02979*

Dentener, F., Kinne, S., Bond, T., Boucher, O., Cofala, J., Generoso, S., Ginoux, P., Gong, S., Hoelzemann, J., Ito, A., Marelli, L., Penner, J., Putaud, J.-E., Textor, C., Schulz, M., van der Werf, G. and J., W. (2006), 'Emissions of primary aerosol and precursor gases in the years 2000 and 1750 prescribed data-sets for aerocom', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **6**, 4321–4344.

Dépée, A., Lemaitre, P., Gelain, T., Mathieu, A., Monier, M. and Flossmann, A. (2019), 'Theoretical study of aerosol particle electroscavenging by clouds', *J. Aerosol Sci.* **135**, 1–20. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0021850218304609*

Desai, N., Liu, Y., Glienke, S., Shaw, R. A., Lu, C., Wang, J. and Gao, S. (2021), 'Vertical variation of turbulent entrainment mixing processes in marine stratocumulus clouds using high-resolution digital holography', *J. Geophys. Res.* **126**(7), e2020JD033527. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2020JD033527*

Dessens, J., Berthet, C. and Sanchez, J. (2015), 'Change in hailstone size distributions with an increase in the melting level height', *Atmos. Res.* **158-159**, 245–253. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S016980951400266X*

Dessens, J., Sánchez, J., Berthet, C., Hermida, L. and Merino, A. (2016), 'Hail prevention by ground-based silver iodide generators: Results of historical and modern field projects', *Atmos. Res.* **170**, 98–111. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0169809515003774*

Diamond, M. S. (2023), 'Detection of large-scale cloud microphysical changes within a major shipping corridor after implementation of the International Maritime Organization 2020 fuel sulfur regulations', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **23**(14), 8259–8269. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/23/8259/2023/*

Dickinson, R. E. (1996), 'Climate engineering: A review of aerosol approaches to changing the global energy balance', *Clim. Change* **33**(3), 279–290. *https://doi.org/10.1007/BF00142576*

Ditto, J. C., Barnes, E. B., Khare, P., Takeuchi, M., Joo, T., Bui, A. A. T., Lee-Taylor, J., Eris, G., Chen, Y., Aumont, B., Jimenez, J. L., Ng, N. L., Griffin, R. J. and Gentner, D. R. (2018), 'An omnipresent diversity and variability in the chemical composition of atmospheric functionalized organic aerosol', *Comm. Chem.* **1**(1), 75. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s42004-018-0074-3*

Dixon, J. C. (2007), *The Shock Absorber Handbook*, Wiley. *https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/9780470516430*

Donahue, N. M., Epstein, S. A., Pandis, S. N. and Robinson, A. L. (2011), 'A two-dimensional volatility basis set: 1. Organic-aerosol mixing thermodynamics', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **11**(7), 3303–3318. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/11/3303/2011/*

Donahue, N. M., Robinson, A. L., Stanier, C. O. and Pandis, S. N. (2006), 'Coupled partitioning, dilution, and chemical aging of semivolatile organics', *Environ. Sci. Technol.* **40**(8), 2635–2643. *https://doi.org/10.1021/es052297c*

Dore, A., Choularton, T., Brown, R. and Blackall, R. (1992), 'Orographic rainfall enhancement in the mountains of the Lake District and Snowdonia', *Atmos. Environ.* **26**(3), 357–371. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/096016869290322C*

Doswell, C. A. I. (1985), The operational meteorology of convective weather: Storm scale analysis, Report, National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration (NOAA).

Douville, H., Raghavan, K., Renwick, J., R.P.Allan, Arias, P. A., Barlow, M., andA. Cherchi andT.Y. Gan, R. C.-M., Gergis, J., Jiang, D., Khan, A., Mba, W. P., Rosenfeld,

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

D., Tierney, J. and Zolina, O. (2021), 'Water cycle changes', *in* V. Masson-Delmotte, P. Zhai, A. Pirani, S. L. Connors, C. Péan, S. Berger, N. Caud, Y. Chen, L. Goldfarb, M. I. Gomis, M. Huang, K. Leitzell, E. Lonnoy, J. Matthews, T. Maycock, T. Waterfield, O. Yelekçi, R. Yu and B. Zhou, eds, *Climate Change 2021: The Physical Science Basis: Contribution of Working Group I to the Sixth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 1055–1210.

Doviak, R. J. and Zrnic, D. S. (1984), *Doppler Radar and Weather Observations*, Academic Press, San Diego, CA, USA.

Drobinski, P., Steinacker, R., Richner, H., Baumann-Stanzer, K., Beffrey, G., Benech, B., Berger, H., Chimani, B., Dabas, A., Dorninger, M., Durr, B., Flamant, C., Frioud, M., Furger, M., Grohn, I., Gubser, S., Gutermann, T., Haberli, C., Haller-Scharnhosg, E., Ratheiser, G., Ruffieux, D., Seiz, G., Spatzierer, M., Tschannett, S., Vogt, S., Werner, R. and Zangl, G. (2007), 'Fohn in the rhine valley during map: A review of its multiscale dynamics in complex valley geometry', *Quart. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **133**, 897–916.

Droegemeier, K. K. and Wilhelmson, R. B. (1987), 'Numerical simulation of thunderstorm outflow dynamics. Part I: Outflow sensitivity experiments and turbulence dynamics', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **44**, 1180–1210.

Dufresne, J.-L. and Bony, S. (2008), 'An assessment of the primary sources of spread of global warming estimates from coupled atmosphere-ocean models', *J. Clim.* **21**(19), 5135–5144.

Dunkerton, T. J., Montgomery, M. T. and Wang, Z. (2009), 'Tropical cyclogenesis in a tropical wave critical layer: Easterly waves', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **9**(15), 5587–5646. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/9/5587/2009/*

Duplessis, P., Bhatia, S., Hartery, S., Wheeler, M. J. and Chang, R. Y.-W. (2021), 'Microphysics of aerosol, fog and droplet residuals on the Canadian Atlantic Coast', *Atmos. Res.* **264**, 105859.

Durant, A. J. and Shaw, R. A. (2005), 'Evaporation freezing by contact nucleation inside-out', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **32**. *https://doi.org/10.1029/2005GL024175*.

Durkee, P. A., Noone, K. J., Ferek, R. J., Johnson, D. W., Taylor, J. P., Garrett, T. J., Hobbs, P. V., Hudson, J. G., Bretherton, C. S., Innis, G., Frick, G. M., Hoppel, W. A., O'Dowd, C. D., Russell, L. M., Gasparovic, R., Nielsen, K. E., Tessmer, S. A., Öström, E., Osborne, S. R., Flagan, R. C., Seinfeld, J. H. and Rand, H. (2000), 'The impact of ship-produced aerosols on the microstructure and albedo of warm marine stratocumulus clouds: A test of MAST hypothesis 1i and 1ii', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **57**, 2554–2569.

Dusek, U., Frank, G. P., Hildebrandt, L., Curtius, J., Schneider, J., Walter, S., Chand, D., Drewnick, F., Hings, S., Jung, D., Borrmann, S. and Andreae, M. O. (2006), 'Size matters more than chemistry for cloud-nucleating ability of aerosol particles', *Science* **312**, 1375–1378.

Dutton, J. A. (1976), *The Ceaseless Wind: An Introduction to the Theory of Atmospheric Motion*, Dover Publications, Inc., New York, USA.

Dwyer, J. R. and Uman, M. A. (2014), 'The physics of lightning', *Phys. Rep.* **534**(4), 147–241. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S037015731300375X*

Dzambo, A. M., L'Ecuyer, T., Sy, O. O. and Tanelli, S. (2019), 'The observed structure and precipitation characteristics of southeast Atlantic stratocumulus from airborne radar during oracles 2016–17', *J. Appl. Meteorol. Climatol.* **58**(10), 2197–2215.

Eastman, R., McCoy, I. L. and Wood, R. (2021), 'Environmental and internal controls on Lagrangian transitions from closed cell mesoscale cellular convection over subtropical oceans', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **78**(8), 2367–2383.

Eastman, R. and Warren, S. G. (2013), 'A 39-yr survey of cloud changes from land stations worldwide 1971–2009: Long-term trends,

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

relation to aerosols, and expansion of the tropical belt', *J. Clim.* **26**, 1286–1303.

Eastman, R., Warren, S. G. and Hahn, C. J. (2011), 'Variations in cloud cover and cloud types over the ocean from surface observations, 1954–2008', *J. Clim.* **24**(22), 5914–5934.

Ehn, M., Thornton, J. A., Kleist, E., Sipila, M., Junninen, H., Pullinen, I., Springer, M., Rubach, F., Tillmann, R., Lee, B., Lopez-Hilfiker, F., Andres, S., Acir, I.-H., Rissanen, M., Jokinen, T., Schobesberger, S., Kangasluoma, J., Kontkanen, J., Nieminen, T., Kurten, T., Nielsen, L. B., Jorgensen, S., Kjaergaard, H. G., Canagaratna, M., Maso, M. D., Berndt, T., Petaja, T., Wahner, A., Kerminen, V.-M., Kulmala, M., Worsnop, D. R., Wildt, J. and Mentel, T. F. (2014), 'A large source of low-volatility secondary organic aerosol', *Nature* **506**(7489), 476–479.

Eigen, M., De Maeyer, L. and Bernal, J. D. (1958), 'Self-dissociation and protonic charge transport in water and ice', *Proc. Math. Phys.* **247**(1251), 505–533. *https://royalsocietypublishing.org/doi/abs/10.1098/rspa.1958.0208*

El Haber, M., Gérard, V., Kleinheins, J., Ferronato, C. and Nozière, B. (2024), 'Measuring the surface tension of atmospheric particles and relevant mixtures to better understand key atmospheric processes', *Chem. Rev.* **124**(19), 10924–10963. *https://doi.org/10.1021/acs.chemrev.4c00173*

Elm, J., Kubecka, J., Besel, V., Jääskeläinen, M. J., Halonen, R., Kurtén, T. and Vehkamäki, H. (2020), 'Modeling the formation and growth of atmospheric molecular clusters: A review', *J. Aerosol Sci.* **149**, 105621. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0021850220301099*

Elsaesser, G., O'Dell, C., Lebsock, M. D., Bennartz, R. and Greenwald, T. J. (2017), 'The multi-sensor advanced climatology of liquid water path (MAC-LWP)', *J. Clim.* **30**(24), 10193–10210.

Elsaesser, G., O'Dell, C., Lebsock, M. D. and Teoxeora, J. (2016), *Multisensor Advanced Climatology Mean Liquid Water Path Diurnal Cycle l3 Monthly 1 Degree x 1 Degree v1*, Goddard Earth Sciences Data and Information Services Center (GES DISC), Greenland, MD, USA.

Emanuel, K. (2003), 'Tropical cyclones', *Annu. Rev. Earth Planet. Sci.* **31**(1), 75–104. *https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev.earth.31.100901.141259*

Emanuel, K. (2005*a*), 'Genesis and maintenance of "mediterranean hurricanes"', *Adv. Geosci.* **2**, 217–220. *https://adgeo.copernicus.org/articles/2/217/2005/*

Emanuel, K. (2022), 'Tropical cyclone seeds, transition probabilities, and genesis', *J. Clim.* **35**, 3557–3566. *https://doi.org/10.1175/JCLI-D-21-0922.1,2022*

Emanuel, K. A. (1986), 'An air sea interaction theory for tropical cyclones: 1. Steady-state maintenance', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **43**, 585–604.

Emanuel, K. A. (1994), *Atmospheric Convection*, Oxford University Press, New York, NY, USA.

Emanuel, K. A. (1995), 'Sensitivity of tropical cyclones to surface exchange coefficients and a revised steady-state model incorporating eye dynamics', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **52**(22), 3969– 3976.

Emanuel, K. A. (2005*b*), *Divine Winds*, Cambridge University Press, New York, NY, USA.

Emersic, C. and Connolly, P. (2017), 'Microscopic observations of riming on an ice surface using high speed video', *Atmos. Res.* **185**, 65–72. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0169809516304872*

Emersic, C. and Connolly, P. J. (2011), 'The breakup of levitating water drops observed with a high speed camera', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **11**(19), 10205–10218. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/11/10205/2011/*

Emerson, E. W., Hodshire, A. L., DeBolt, H. M., Bilsback, K. R., Pierce, J. R., McMeeking, G. R. and Farmer, D. K. (2020), 'Revisiting particle dry deposition and its role in radiative effect estimates', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **117**(42), 26076–26082. *www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.2014761117*

Engelstaedter, S., Tegen, I. and Washington, R. (2006), 'North African dust emissions and

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

transport', *Earth-Sci. Rev.* **79**(1), 73–100. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S001282520600081X*

Enz, B. M., Neubauer, D., Sprenger, M. and Lohmann, U. (2023), 'The dynamical tropopause location as a potential predictor for North Atlantic tropical cyclone activity', *J. Clim.* **36**(8), 2515–2533.

Erickson, C. O. (1963), 'An incipient hurricane near the west African coast', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **91**(2), 61–68.

Eugster, W. (2008), 'Fog research', *Die Erde* **139**(1–2), 1–10.

Evans, C., Wood, K. M., Aberson, S. D., Archambault, H. M., Milrad, S. M., Bosart, L. F., Corbosiero, K. L., Davis, C. A., Pinto, J. R. D., Doyle, J., Fogarty, C., Galarneau, T. J., Grams, C. M., Griffin, K. S., Gyakum, J., Hart, R. E., Kitabatake, N., Lentink, H. S., McTaggart-Cowan, R., Perrie, W., Quinting, J. F. D., Reynolds, C. A., Riemer, M., Ritchie, E. A., Sun, Y. and Zhang, F. (2017), 'The extratropical transition of tropical cyclones. Part I: Cyclone evolution and direct impacts', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **145**(11), 4317–4344.

Evans, L. F. (1965), 'Requirements of an ice nucleus', *Nature* **206**(4986), 822–822.

Fabry, F. (2015), *Radar Meteorology: Principles and Practice*, Cambridge University Press Cambridge, UK.

Facchini, M. C., Mircea, M., Fuzzi, S. and Charlson, R. J. (1999), 'Cloud albedo enhancement by surface-active organic solutes in growing droplets', *Nature* **401**, 257–259.

Factorovich, M. H., Molinero, V. and Scherlis, D. A. (2014), 'Vapor pressure of water nanodroplets', *J. Amer. Chem. Soc.* **136**(12), 4508–4514. PMID: 24580542. *https://doi.org/10.1021/ja405408n*

Facy, L. (1955), 'La capture des noyaux de condensation par chocs moléculaires au cours des processus de condensation', *Arch. Meteorol. Geophys. Bioklimatol., Ser. A* **8**(3), 229–236. *https://doi.org/10.1007/BF02247283*

Fairall, C. W., Davidson, K. L. and Schacher, G. E. (1983), 'An analysis of the surface production of sea-salt aerosols', *Tellus* **35B**, 31–39.

Fairman, J. G., Schultz, D. M., Kirshbaum, D. J., Gray, S. L. and Barrett, A. I. (2016), 'Climatology of banded precipitation over the contiguous United States', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **144**(12), 4553–4568.

Falkovich, G., Fouxon, A. and Stepanov, M. G. (2002), 'Acceleration of rain initation by cloud turbulence', *Nature* **419**, 151–154.

Fan, J., Rosenfeld, D., Zhang, Y., Giangrande, S. E., Li, Z., Machado, L. A. T., Martin, S. T., Yang, Y., Wang, J., Artaxo, P., Barbosa, H. M. J., Braga, R. C., Comstock, J. M., Feng, Z., Gao, W., Gomes, H. B., Mei, F., Pöhlker, C., Pöhlker, M. L., Pöschl, U. and de Souza, R. A. F. (2018), 'Substantial convection and precipitation enhancements by ultrafine aerosol particles', *Science* **359**(6374), 411–418. *www.science.org/doi/abs/10.1126/science.aan8461*

Fan, J., Shao, L., Hu, Y., Wang, J., Wang, J. and Ma, J. (2016), 'Classification and chemical compositions of individual particles at an eastern marginal site of Tibetan Plateau', *Atmos. Poll. Res.* **7**(5), 833–842. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S1309104215301598*

Fan, J., Wang, Y., Rosenfeld, D. and Liu, X. (2016), 'Review of aerosol–cloud interactions: Mechanisms, significance, and challenges', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **73**(11), 4221– 4252.

Faraday, M. (1860), 'I. Note on regelation', *Proc. R. Soc.* **10**, 440–450. *https://royalsocietypublishing.org/doi/abs/10.1098/rspl.1859.0082*

Farmer, D. K., Boedicker, E. K. and DeBolt, H. M. (2021), 'Dry deposition of atmospheric aerosols: Approaches, observations, and mechanisms', *Ann. Rev. Phys. Chem.* **72**, 375–397. *www.annualreviews.org/content/journals/10.1146/annurev-physchem-090519-034936*

Farnell, C., Rigo, T. and Pineda, N. (2018), 'Exploring radar and lightning variables associated with the lightning jump. Can we predict the size of the hail?', *Atmos. Res.*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

202, 175–186. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0169809517306464*

Federer, B., Waldvogel, A., Schmid, W., Schiesser, H. H., Hampel, F., Schweingruber, M., Stahel, W., Bader, J., Mezeix, J. F., Doras, N., Daubigny, G., Dermegreditchian, G. and Vento, D. (1986), 'Main results of Grossversuch-IV', *J. Clim. Appl. Meteorol.* **25**(7), 917–957.

Feingold, G., Cotton, W. R., Kreidenweis, S. M. and Davis, J. T. (1999), 'The impact of giant cloud condensation nuclei on drizzle formation in stratocumulus: Implications for cloud radiative properties', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **56**, 4100–4117.

Feingold, G., Koren, I., Yamaguchi, T. and Kazil, J. (2015), 'On the reversibility of transitions between closed and open cellular convection', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **15**(13), 7351–7367.

Feingold, G. and Levin, Z. (1986), 'The lognormal fit to raindrop spectra from frontal convective clouds in Israel', *J. Appl. Meteorol. Clim.* **25**(10), 1346–1363.

Feldmann, M., Hering, A., Gabella, M. and Berne, A. (2023), 'Hailstorms and rainstorms versus supercells – A regional analysis of convective storm types in the alpine region', *npj Clim. Atmos. Sci.* **6**(1), 19. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s41612-023-00352-z*

Fick, A. (1855), 'On liquid diffusion', *The London, Edinburgh, and Dublin Philosophical Magazine and Journal of Science* **10**(63), 30–39. *https://doi.org/10.1080/14786445508641925*

Field, P. and Heymsfield, A. J. (2015), 'Importance of snow to global precipitation', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **42**(21), 9512–9520.

Field, P. R., Hogan, R. J., Brown, P. R. A., Illingworth, A. J., Choularton, T. W. and Cotton, R. J. (2005), 'Parametrization of ice-particle size distributions for mid-latitude stratiform cloud', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **131**(609), 1997–2017. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1256/qj.04.134*

Field, P. R., Lawson, R. P., Brown, P. R. A., Lloyd, G., Westbrook, C., Moisseev, D., Miltenberger, A., Nenes, A., Blyth, A., Choularton, T., Connolly, P., Buehl, J., Crosier, J., Cui, Z., Dearden, C., DeMott, P., Flossmann, A., Heymsfield, A., Huang, Y., Kalesse, H., Kanji, Z. A., Korolev, A., Kirchgaessner, A., Lasher-Trapp, S., Leisner, T., McFarquhar, G., Phillips, V., Stith, J. and Sullivan, S. (2017), 'Secondary ice production: Current state of the science and recommendations for the future', *Meteorol. Monogr.* **58**, 7.1–7.20.

Fierce, L., Riemer, N. and Bond, T. C. (2015), 'Explaining variance in black carbon's aging timescale', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **15**(6), 3173–3191. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/15/3173/2015/*

Findeisen, W. (1938), 'Kolloid-meteorologische Vorgänge bei der Niederschlagsbildung', *Meteorol. Z.* **55**, 121–133.

Finlayson-Pitts, B. J. and Pitts, J. N. (2000), *Chemistry of the Upper and Lower Atmosphere: Theory, Experiments and Applications*, San Diego, CA; London: Academic Press.

Fisher, L. R., Gamble, R. A. and Middlehurst, J. (1981), 'The Kelvin equation and the capillary condensation of water', *Nature* **290**(5807), 575–576. *https://doi.org/10.1038/290575a0*

Fitzner, M., Sosso, G. C., Cox, S. J. and Michaelides, A. (2019), 'Ice is born in low-mobility regions of supercooled liquid water', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **116**(6), 2009–2014. *www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.1817135116*

Flaounas, E., Kotroni, V., Lagouvardos, K., Gray, S. L., Rysman, J.-F. and Claud, C. (2018), 'Heavy rainfall in mediterranean cyclones. Part I: Contribution of deep convection and warm conveyor belt', *Clim. Dyn.* **50**(7), 2935–2949. *https://doi.org/10.1007/s00382-017-3783-x*

Fletcher, J. K., Mason, S. and Jakob, C. (2016), 'A climatology of clouds in marine cold air outbreaks in both hemispheres', *J. Clim.* **29**(18), 6677–6692.

Fletcher, N. H. (1958), 'Size effect in heterogeneous nucleation', *The Journal of*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Chemical Physics **29**(3), 572–576. *https://doi.org/10.1063/1.1744540*

Fletcher, N. H. (1960), 'Nucleation and growth of ice crystals upon crystalline substrates', *Aust. J. Phys.* **13**(2), 408–418. *https://doi.org/10.1071/PH600408A*

Fletcher, N. H. (1962), *Physics of Rain Clouds*, Cambridge University Press, New York.

Fletcher, N. H. (1969), 'Active sites and ice crystal nucleation', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **26**(6), 1266–1271.

Flohn, H. (1973), 'Globale Energiebilanz und Klimaschwankungen', *in Die Produktionskapazität Der Böden Der Erde. Globale Energiebilanz Und Klimaschwankungen: 215. Sitzung Am 4. April 1973 in Düsseldorf*', VS Verlag für Sozialwissenschaften, Wiesbaden, pp. 75–124.

Flournoy, M. D., Lyza, A. W., Satrio, M. A., Diedrichsen, M. R., Coniglio, M. C. and Waugh, S. (2022), 'A climatology of cell mergers with supercells and their association with mesocyclone evolution', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **150**(2), 451–461.

Folkers, M., Mentel, T. F. and Wahner, A. (2003), 'Influence of an organic coating on the reactivity of aqueous aerosols probed by the heterogeneous hydrolysis of N_2O_5', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **30**(12). *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2003GL017168*

Forster, P. M., Smith, C., Walsh, T., Lamb, W. F., Lamboll, R., Hall, B., Hauser, M., Ribes, A., Rosen, D., Gillett, N. P., Palmer, M. D., Rogelj, J., von Schuckmann, K., Trewin, B., Allen, M., Andrew, R., Betts, R. A., Borger, A., Boyer, T., Broersma, J. A., Buontempo, C., Burgess, S., Cagnazzo, C., Cheng, L., Friedlingstein, P., Gettelman, A., Gütschow, J., Ishii, M., Jenkins, S., Lan, X., Morice, C., Mühle, J., Kadow, C., Kennedy, J., Killick, R. E., Krummel, P. B., Minx, J. C., Myhre, G., Naik, V., Peters, G. P., Pirani, A., Pongratz, J., Schleussner, C.-F., Seneviratne, S. I., Szopa, S., Thorne, P., Kovilakam, M. V. M., Majamäki, E., Jalkanen, J.-P., van Marle, M., Hoesly, R. M., Rohde, R., Schumacher, D., van der Werf, G., Vose, R., Zickfeld, K., Zhang, X., Masson-Delmotte, V. and Zhai, P. (2024), 'Indicators of global climate change 2023: Annual update of key indicators of the state of the climate system and human influence', *Earth Sys. Sci. Data* **16**(6), 2625–2658. *https://essd.copernicus.org/articles/16/2625/2024/*

Forster, P., Storelvmo, T., Armour, K., Collins, W., Dufresne, J.-L., Frame, D., Lunt, D. J., Mauritsen, T., Palmer, M. D., Watanabe, M., Wild, M. and Zhang, H. (2021), 'The earth's energy budget, climate feedbacks, and climate sensitivity', *in* V. Masson-Delmotte, P. Zhai, A. Pirani, S. L. Connors, C. Péan, S. Berger, N. Caud, Y. Chen, L. Goldfarb, M. I. Gomis, M. Huang, K. Leitzell, E. Lonnoy, J. Matthews, T. Maycock, T. Waterfield, O. Yelekçi, R. Yu and B. Zhou, eds., *Climate Change 2021: The Physical Science Basis: Contribution of Working Group I to the Sixth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 923–1054.

Fosser, G., Gaetani, M., Kendon, E. J., Adinolfi, M., Ban, N., Belusić, D., Caillaud, C., Careto, J. A. M., Coppola, E., Demory, M.-E., de Vries, H., Dobler, A., Feldmann, H., Goergen, K., Lenderink, G., Pichelli, E., Schär, C., Soares, P. M. M., Somot, S. and Tölle, M. H. (2024), 'Convection-permitting climate models offer more certain extreme rainfall projections', *npj Clim. Atmos. Sci.* **7**(1), 51. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s41612-024-00600-w*

Fourier, J. B. J. (1822), *Théorie analytique de la chaleur*, Chez Firmin Didot Pére et Fils, Paris, France.

Fourier, J. B. J. (2009), *The Analytical Theory of Heat*, Cambridge Library Collection – Mathematics, Cambridge University Press, New York, NY, USA.

Fowler, D., Coyle, M., Skiba, U., Sutton, M. A., Cape, J. N., Reis, S., Sheppard, L. J., Jenkins, A., Grizzetti, B., Galloway, J. N., Vitousek, P., Leach, A., Bouwman, A. F., Butterbach-Bahl, K., Dentener, F.,

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Stevenson, D., Amann, M. and Voss, M. (2013), 'The global nitrogen cycle in the twenty-first century', *Philos. Trans. R. Soc. Lond., B, Biol. Sci.* **368**(1621), 20130164. *https://royalsocietypublishing.org/doi/abs/10.1098/rstb.2013.0164*

Frank, F., Jöckel, P., Gromov, S. and Dameris, M. (2018), 'Investigating the yield of H_2O and H_2 from methane oxidation in the stratosphere', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **18**(13), 9955–9973. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/18/9955/2018/*

Franklin, C. N. (2014), 'The effects of turbulent collision–coalescence on precipitation formation and precipitation-dynamical feedbacks in simulations of stratocumulus and shallow cumulus convection', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **14**(13), 6557–6570. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/14/6557/2014/*

Freedman, M. A., Huang, Q. and Pitta, K. R. (2024), 'Phase transitions in organic and organic/inorganic aerosol particles', *Ann. Rev. Phys. Chem.* **75**, 257–281. *www.annualreviews.org/content/journals/10.1146/annurev-physchem-083122-115909*

French, J. R., Friedrich, K., Tessendorf, S. A., Rauber, R. M., Geerts, B., Rasmussen, R. M., Xue, L., Kunkel, M. L. and Blestrud, D. R. (2018), 'Precipitation formation from orographic cloud seeding', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **115**(6), 1168–1173. *www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.1716995115*

Friebel, F., Lobo, P., Neubauer, D., Lohmann, U., Drossaart van Dusseldorp, S., Mühlhofer, E. and Mensah, A. A. (2019), 'Impact of isolated atmospheric aging processes on the cloud condensation nuclei activation of soot particles', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **19**(24), 15545–15567. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/19/15545/2019/*

Friebel, F. and Mensah, A. A. (2019), 'Ozone concentration versus temperature: Atmospheric aging of soot particles', *Langmuir* **35**(45), 14437–14450.

Friedrich, K., Ikeda, K., Tessendorf, S. A., French, J. R., Rauber, R. M., Geerts, B., Xue, L., Rasmussen, R. M., Blestrud, D. R., Kunkel, M. L., Dawson, N. and Parkinson, S. (2020), 'Quantifying snowfall from orographic cloud seeding', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **117**(10), 5190–5195.

Friedrich, K., Kalina, E. A., Aikins, J., Gochis, D. and Rasmussen, R. (2016), 'Precipitation and cloud structures of intense rain during the 2013 Great Colorado Flood', *J. Hydrometeorol.* **17**(1), 27–52.

Fritsch, J. M., Kane, R. J. and Chelius, C. R. (1986), 'The contribution of mesoscale convective weather systems to the warm-season precipitation in the United States', *J. Clim. Appl. Meteorol.* **25**(10), 1333–1345. *www.jstor.org/stable/26182571*

Fröhlich-Nowoisky, J., Kampf, C. J., Weber, B., Huffman, J. A., Pöhlker, C., Andreae, M. O., Lang-Yona, N., Burrows, S. M., Gunthe, S. S., Elbert, W., Su, H., Hoor, P., Thines, E., Hoffmann, T., Després, V. R. and Pöschl, U. (2016), 'Bioaerosols in the earth system: Climate, health, and ecosystem interactions', *Atmos. Res.* **182**, 346–376. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0169809516301995*

Froyd, K. D., Yu, P., Schill, G. P., Brock, C. A., Kupc, A., Williamson, C. J., Jensen, E. J., Ray, E., Rosenlof, K. H., Bian, H., Darmenov, A. S., Colarco, P. R., Diskin, G. S., Bui, T. and Murphy, D. M. (2022), 'Dominant role of mineral dust in cirrus cloud formation revealed by global-scale measurements', *Nat. Geosci.* **15**(3), 177–183. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s41561-022-00901-w*

Fujita, T. (1972), F-scale classification of 1971 tornadoes, SMRP research paper 100, University of Chicago.

Fukuta, N. and Takahashi, T. (1999), 'The growth of atmospheric ice crystals: A summary of findings in vertical supercooled cloud tunnel studies', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **56**(12), 1963– 1979.

Fuzzi, S., Baltensperger, U., Carslaw, K., Decesari, S., Denier van der Gon, H., Facchini, M. C., Fowler, D., Koren, I., Langford, B., Lohmann, U., Nemitz, E., Pandis, S., Riipinen, I., Rudich, Y., Schaap, M., Slowik, J. G., Spracklen, D. V., Vignati, E., Wild, M., Williams, M. and Gilardoni, S.

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

(2015), 'Particulate matter, air quality and climate: Lessons learned and future needs', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **15**(14), 8217–8299. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/15/8217/2015/*

Galarneau, T. J., Davis, C. A. and Shapiro, M. A. (2013), 'Intensification of hurricane sandy (2012) through extratropical warm core seclusion', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **141**(12), 4296–4321.

Galarneau, T. J., McTaggart-Cowan, R., Bosart, L. F. and Davis, C. A. (2015), 'Development of North Atlantic tropical disturbances near upper-level potential vorticity streamers', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **72**(2), 572–597.

Gamache, J. F. and Houze, R. A. (1983), 'Water budget of a mesoscale convective system in the tropics', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **40**(7), 1835–1850.

Gaman, A. I., Kulmala, M., Vehkamäki, H., Napari, I., Mircea, M., Facchini, M. C. and Laaksonen, A. (2004), 'Binary homogeneous nucleation in water–succinic acid and water–glutaric acid systems', *J. Chem. Phys.* **120**(1), 282–291. *https://doi.org/10.1063/1.1630564*

Gao, K., Friebel, F., Zhou, C.-W. and Kanji, Z. A. (2022), 'Enhanced soot particle ice nucleation ability induced by aggregate compaction and densification', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **22**(7), 4985–5016. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/22/4985/2022/*

Gao, K., Vogel, F., Foskinis, R., Vratolis, S., Gini, M. I., Granakis, K., Billault-Roux, A.-C., Georgakaki, P., Zografou, O., Fetfatzis, P., Berne, A., Papayannis, A., Eleftheridadis, K., Möhler, O. and Nenes, A. (2024), 'Biological and dust aerosols as sources of ice-nucleating particles in the eastern mediterranean: Source apportionment, atmospheric processing and parameterization', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **24**(17), 9939–9974. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/24/9939/2024/*

Gao, K., Zhou, C.-W., Meier, E. J. B. and Kanji, Z. A. (2022), 'Laboratory studies of ice nucleation onto bare and internally mixed soot–sulfuric acid particles', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **22**(8), 5331–5364. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/22/5331/2022/*

Garcia-Garcia, F. and List, R. (1992), 'Laboratory measurements and parameterizations of supercooled water skin temperatures and bulk properties of gyrating hailstones', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **49**(22), 2058–2073.

Garrett, T. J., Dean-Day, J., Liu, C., Barnett, B., Mace, G., Baumgardner, D., Webster, C., Bui, T., Read, W. and Minnis, P. (2006), 'Convective formation of pileus cloud near the tropopause', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **6**(5), 1185–1200. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/6/1185/2006/*

Gasparini, B. and Lohmann, U. (2016), 'Why cirrus cloud seeding cannot substantially cool the planet', *J. Geophys. Res.* **121**(9), 4877–4893.

Gasparini, B., Münch, S., Poncet, L., Feldmann, M. and Lohmann, U. (2017), 'Is increasing ice crystal sedimentation velocity in geoengineering simulations a good proxy for cirrus cloud seeding?', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **17**(7), 4871–4885.

Gatlin, P. N., Thurai, M., Bringi, V. N., Petersen, W., Wolff, D., Tokay, A., Carey, L. and Wingo, M. (2015), 'Searching for large raindrops: A global summary of two-dimensional video disdrometer observations', *J. Appl. Meteorol. Climatol.* **54**(5), 1069–1089.

Gedzelman, S. D. and Lock, J. A. (2003), 'Simulating coronas in color', *Appl. Opt.* **42**(3), 497–504. *https://opg.optica.org/ao/abstract.cfm?URI=ao-42-3-497*

Geen, R., Bordoni, S., Battisti, D. S. and Hui, K. (2020), 'Monsoons, ITCZs, and the concept of the global monsoon', *Rev. Geophys.* **58**(4), e2020RG000700. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2020RG000700*

Geerts, B. and Rauber, R. M. (2022), 'Glaciogenic seeding of cold-season orographic clouds to enhance precipitation: Status and prospects', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **103**(10), E2302–E2314.

George, C., Ammann, M., D'Anna, B., Donaldson, D. J. and Nizkorodov, S. A. (2015), 'Heterogeneous photochemistry in the atmosphere', *Chem. Rev.* **115**(10), 4218–4258. *https://doi.org/10.1021/cr500648z*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Gérard, V., Nozière, B., Fine, L., Ferronato, C., Singh, D. K., Frossard, A. A., Cohen, R. C., Asmi, E., Lihavainen, H., Kivekäs, N., Aurela, M., Brus, D., Frka, S. and Cvitešić Kušan, A. (2019), 'Concentrations and adsorption isotherms for amphiphilic surfactants in PM1 aerosols from different regions of Europe', *Environ. Sci. Tech.* **53**(21), 12379–12388. PMID: 31553874. *https://doi.org/10.1021/acs.est.9b03386*

Germann, U., Boscacci, M., Clementi, L., Gabella, M., Hering, A., Sartori, M., Sideris, I. V. and Calpini, B. (2022), 'Weather radar in complex orography', *Remote Sensing* **14**(3). *www.mdpi.com/2072-4292/14/3/503*

Gibbs, J. W. (1875), 'On the equilibrium of heterogeneous substances', *Trans. Connecticut Acad. Arts Sci.* **3**(1), 108–248.

Gill, A. E. (1982), *Atmosphere-Ocean Dynamics*, Academic Press, San Diego, CA, USA.

Gilmore, M. S. and Wicker, L. J. (1998), 'The influence of midtropospheric dryness on supercell morphology and evolution', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **126**(4), 943 –958.

Glasius, M. and Goldstein, A. H. (2016), 'Recent discoveries and future challenges in atmospheric organic chemistry', *Environ. Sci. & Technol.* **50**(6), 2754–2764. *https://doi.org/10.1021/acs.est.5b05105*

Glassmeier, F., Arnold, L., Dietlicher, R., Paukert, M. and Lohmann, U. (2018), 'A modeling study on the sensitivities of atmospheric charge separation according to the relative diffusional growth rate theory to nonspherical hydrometeors and cloud microphysics', *J. Geophys. Res.* **123**(21), 12236–12252. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2018JD028356*

Glassmeier, F. and Feingold, G. (2017), 'Network approach to patterns in stratocumulus clouds', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **114**(40), 10578–10583. *www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.1706495114*

Glassmeier, F., Hoffmann, F., Johnson, J., Yamaguchi, T., Carslaw, K. S. and Feingold, G. (2021), 'Aerosol-cloud-climate cooling overestimated by ship-track data', *Science* **371**(6528), 485–489. *www.science.org/doi/abs/10.1126/science.abd3980*

Gliß, J., Mortier, A., Schulz, M., Andrews, E., Balkanski, Y., Bauer, S. E., Benedictow, A. M. K., Bian, H., Checa-Garcia, R., Chin, M., Ginoux, P., Griesfeller, J. J., Heckel, A., Kipling, Z., Kirkevåg, A., Kokkola, H., Laj, P., Le Sager, P., Lund, M. T., Lund Myhre, C., Matsui, H., Myhre, G., Neubauer, D., van Noije, T., North, P., Olivié, D. J. L., Rémy, S., Sogacheva, L., Takemura, T., Tsigaridis, K. and Tsyro, S. G. (2021), 'Aerocom phase III multi-model evaluation of the aerosol life cycle and optical properties using ground- and space-based remote sensing as well as surface in situ observations', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **21**(1), 87–128. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/21/87/2021/*

Goler, R., Reeder, M. J., Smith, R. K., Richter, H., Arnup, S., Keenan, T., May, P. and Hacker, J. (2006), 'Low-level convergence lines over Northeastern Australia. Part I: The North Australian cloud line', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **134**(11), 3092–3108.

González-Alemán, J. J., Pascale, S., Gutierrez-Fernandez, J., Murakami, H., Gaertner, M. A. and Vecchi, G. A. (2019), 'Potential increase in hazard from mediterranean hurricane activity with global warming', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **46**(3), 1754–1764. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2018GL081253*

Goody, R. M. and Yung, Y. L. (1995), *Atmospheric Radiation: Theoretical Basis*, Oxford University Press, New York, NY, USA.

Goosse, H., Kay, J. E., Armour, K. C., Bodas-Salcedo, A., Chepfer, H., Docquier, D., Jonko, A., Kushner, P. J., Lecomte, O., Massonnet, F., Park, H.-S., Pithan, F., Svensson, G. and Vancoppenolle, M. (2018), 'Quantifying climate feedbacks in polar regions', *Nat. Commun.* **9**(1), 1919. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s41467-018-04173-0*

Gordon, H., Kirkby, J., Baltensperger, U., Bianchi, F., Breitenlechner, M., Curtius, J., Dias, A., Dommen, J., Donahue, N. M.,

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Dunne, E. M., Duplissy, J., Ehrhart, S., Flagan, R. C., Frege, C., Fuchs, C., Hansel, A., Hoyle, C. R., Kulmala, M., Kürten, A., Lehtipalo, K., Makhmutov, V., Molteni, U., Rissanen, M. P., Stozkhov, Y., Tröstl, J., Tsagkogeorgas, G., Wagner, R., Williamson, C., Wimmer, D., Winkler, P. M., Yan, C. and Carslaw, K. S. (2017), 'Causes and importance of new particle formation in the present-day and preindustrial atmospheres', *J. Geophys. Res.* **122**(16), 8739–8760. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/2017JD026844*

Görsdorf, U., Lehmann, V., Bauer-Pfundstein, M., Peters, G., Vavriv, D., Vinogradov, V. and Volkov, V. (2015), 'A 35-GHz polarimetric doppler radar for long-term observations of cloud parameters: Description of system and data processing', *J. Atmos. Ocean. Technol.* **32**(4), 675–690.

Grabowski, W. W., Bechtold, P., Cheng, A., Forbes, R., Halliwell, C., Khairoutdinov, M., Lang, S., Nasuno, T., Petch, J., Tao, W.-K., Wong, R., Wu, X. and Xu, K.-M. (2006), 'Daytime convective development over land: A model intercomparison based on LBA observations', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **132**(615), 317–344. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1256/qj.04.147*

Grabowski, W. W. and Wang, L.-P. (2013), 'Growth of cloud droplets in a turbulent environment', *Annu. Rev. Fluid Mech.* **45**(1), 293–324. *https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev-fluid-011212-140750*

Gray, W. M. (1968), 'Global view of the origin of tropical disturbances and storms', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **96**(10), 669–700.

Gray, W. R. and Seed, A. W. (2000), 'The characterisation of orographic rainfall', *Meteorol. Appl.* **7**(2), 105–119. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1017/S1350482700001559*

Greenfield, S. M. (1957), 'Rain scavenging of radioactive particulate matter from the atmosphere', *J. Meteor.* **14**(2), 115–125.

Greenler, R. (1980), *Rainbows, Halos and Glories*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, UK.

Greenspan, L. (1977), 'Humidity fixed points of binary saturated aqueous solutions', *J. Res. Natl. Bureau Standards—A Phys. Chem.* **81A**, 89–96.

Greve, P., Orlowsky, B., Mueller, B., Sheffield, J., Reichstein, M. and Seneviratne, S. I. (2014), 'Global assessment of trends in wetting and drying over land', *Nat. Geosci.* **7**(10), 716–721. *https://doi.org/10.1038/ngeo2247*

Griffiths, P. T., Murray, L. T., Zeng, G., Shin, Y. M., Abraham, N. L., Archibald, A. T., Deushi, M., Emmons, L. K., Galbally, I. E., Hassler, B., Horowitz, L. W., Keeble, J., Liu, J., Moeini, O., Naik, V., O'Connor, F. M., Oshima, N., Tarasick, D., Tilmes, S., Turnock, S. T., Wild, O., Young, P. J. and Zanis, P. (2021), 'Tropospheric ozone in CMIP6 simulations', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **21**(5), 4187–4218. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/21/4187/2021/*

Groß, S., Freudenthaler, V., Schepanski, K., Toledano, C., Schäfler, A., Ansmann, A. and Weinzierl, B. (2015), 'Optical properties of long-range transported Saharan dust over barbados as measured by dual-wavelength depolarization Raman lidar measurements', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **15**(19), 11067–11080. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/15/11067/2015/*

Großmann, M., Schmidt, E. and Haußmann, A. (2011), 'Photographic evidence for the third-order rainbow', *Appl. Opt.* **50**(28), F134–F141. *https://opg.optica.org/ao/abstract.cfm?URI=ao-50-28-F134*

Gulev, S., Thorne, P., Ahn, J., Dentener, F. J., Domingues, C. M., Gerland, S., Gong, D., Kaufman, D. S., Nnamchi, H. C., Quaas, J., Rivera, J. A., Sathyendranath, S., Smith, S. L., Trewin, B., von Schuckmann, K. and Vose, R. S. (2021), 'Changing state of the climate system', *in* V. Masson-Delmotte, P. Zhai, A. Pirani, S. L. Connors, C. Péan, S. Berger, N. Caud, Y. Chen, L. Goldfarb, M. I. Gomis, M. Huang, K. Leitzell, E. Lonnoy, J. Matthews, T. Maycock, T. Waterfield, O. Yelekçi, R. Yu and B. Zhou, eds, *Climate Change 2021: The Physical*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Science Basis: Contribution of Working Group I to the Sixth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 287–422.

Gultepe, I., Heymsfield, A. J. and Gallagher, M. (2020), *Arctic Ice Fog: Its Microphysics and Prediction*, Springer International Publishing, Cham, pp. 361–414.

Gultepe, I., Zhou, B., Milbrandt, J., Bott, A., Li, Y., Heymsfield, A. J., Ferrier, B., Ware, R., Pavolonis, M., Kuhn, T., Gurka, J., Liu, P. and Cermak, J. (2015), 'A review on ice fog measurements and modeling', *Atmos. Res.* **151**, 2–19.

Gunn, K. L. S. and Marshall, J. S. (1958), 'The distribution with size of aggregate snowflakes', *J. Meteorol.* **15**(5), 452–461.

Gunn, R. and Kinzer, G. D. (1949), 'The terminal velocity of fall for water droplets in stagnant air', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **6**(4), 243–248.

Gunn, R. and Phillips, B. B. (1957), 'An experimental investigation of the effect of air pollution on the initiation of rain', *J. Meteorol.* **14**, 272–280.

Guo, H., Xu, L., Bougiatioti, A., Cerully, K. M., Capps, S. L., Hite Jr., J. R., Carlton, A. G., Lee, S.-H., Bergin, M. H., Ng, N. L., Nenes, A. and Weber, R. J. (2015), 'Fine-particle water and pH in the southeastern United States', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **15**(9), 5211–5228. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/15/5211/2015/*

Guo, S., Bluth, G. J. S., Rose, W. I., Watson, I. M. and Prata, A. J. (2004), 'Re-evaluation of SO_2 release of the 15 June 1991 pinatubo eruption using ultraviolet and infrared satellite sensors', *Geochem., Geophys., Geosyst.* **5**(4).

Häckel, H. (2021), *Meteorologie*, 9th ed., UTB GmbH, Stuttgart, Germany.

Hadley, G. (1735), 'Concerning the cause of the general trade-winds', *Philos. Trans. R. Soc. Lond.* **39**(437), 58–62. *https://royalsocietypublishing.org/doi/abs/10.1098/rstl.1735.0014*

Häggmark, L., Ivarsson, K.-I., Gollvik, S. and Olofsson, P.-O. (2000), 'Mesan, an operational mesoscale analysis system', *Tellus A* **52**(1), 2–20. *https://doi.org/10.3402/tellusa.v52i1.12250*

Hahn, C. J. and Warren, S. G. (2009), Extended edited cloud reports from ships and land stations over the globe, 1952–1996 (2009 update), Technical report, Carbon Dioxide Information Analysis Center Numerical Data Package NDP-026C.

Hale, B. N. and Plummer, P. L. M. (1974), 'Molecular model for ice nucleation in a supersaturated vapor', *J. Chem. Phys.* **61**(10), 4012–4019.

Hall, W. D. and Pruppacher, H. R. (1976), 'The survival of ice particles falling from cirrus clouds in subsaturated air', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **33**(10), 1995–2006.

Hallett, J. and Mossop, S. C. (1974), 'Production of secondary ice particles during riming process', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **55**, 679–679.

Hallquist, M., Wenger, J. C., Baltensperger, U., Rudich, Y., Simpson, D., Claeys, M., Dommen, J., Donahue, N. M., George, C., Goldstein, A. H., Hamilton, J. F., Herrmann, H., Hoffmann, T., Iinuma, Y., Jang, M., Jenkin, M. E., Jimenez, J. L., Kiendler-Scharr, A., Maenhaut, W., McFiggans, G., Mentel, T. F., Monod, A., Prévôt, A. S. H., Seinfeld, J. H., Surratt, J. D., Szmigielski, R. and Wildt, J. (2009), 'The formation, properties and impact of secondary organic aerosol: Current and emerging issues', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **9**(14), 5155–5236. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/9/5155/2009/*

Halstead, J. (2018), 'Stratospheric aerosol injection research and existential risk', *Futures* **102**, 63–77. Futures of research in catastrophic and existential risk. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0016328717301131*

Hämeri, K., Laaksonen, A., Väkevä, M. and Suni, T. (2001), 'Hygroscopic growth of ultrafine sodium chloride particles', *J. Geophys. Res.* **106**(D18), 20749–20757. *https://*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2000JD000200

Han, Q., Rossow, W. B., Chou, J. and Welch, R. (1998), 'Global variation of column droplet concentration in low-level clouds', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **25**, 1419–1422.

Hansen, A. M. K., Hong, J., Raatikainen, T., Kristensen, K., Ylisirniö, A., Virtanen, A., Petäjä, T., Glasius, M. and Prisle, N. L. (2015), 'Hygroscopic properties and cloud condensation nuclei activation of limonene-derived organosulfates and their mixtures with ammonium sulfate', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **15**(24), 14071–14089. https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/15/14071/2015/

Hansen, J., Lacis, A., Ruedy, R. and Sato, M. (1992), 'Potential climate impact of Mount Pinatubo eruption', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **19**(2), 215–218. https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/91GL02788

Hansen, J., Sato, M. and Ruedy, R. (1997), 'Radiative forcing and climate response', *J. Geophys. Res.* **102**, 6831–6864.

Hanson, D. R., Ravishankara, A. R. and Solomon, S. (1994), 'Heterogeneous reactions in sulfuric acid aerosols: A framework for model calculations', *J. Geophys. Res.* **99**(D2), 3615–3629. https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/93JD02932

Harrison, R. G. and Nicoll, K. A. (2022), 'The electricity of extensive layer clouds', *Weather* **77**(11), 379–383. https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/wea.4307

Harrison, A. D., Lever, K., Sanchez-Marroquin, A., Holden, M. A., Whale, T. F., Tarn, M. D., McQuaid, J. B. and Murray, B. J. (2019). 'The ice-nucleating ability of quartz immersed in water and its atmospheric importance compared to K-feldspar', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **19**, 11343–11361. https://doi.org/10.5194/acp-19-11343-2019

Hart, R. E. and Evans, J. L. (2001), 'A climatology of the extratropical transition of atlantic tropical cyclones', *J. Clim.* **14**(4), 546–564.

Hartmann, D. L. (2013), *Global Physical Climatology*, Elsevier, Amsterdam, NL.

Hartmann, D. L. and Larson, K. (2002), 'An important constraint on tropical cloud – climate feedback', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **29**, 1951.

Hartmann, D. L., Ockert-Bell, M. E. and Michelsen, M. L. (1992), 'The effect of cloud type on earth's energy balance: Global analysis', *J. Clim.* **5**, 1281–1304.

Hartmann, S., Wex, H., Clauss, T., Augustin-Bauditz, S., Niedermeier, D., Rösch, M. and Stratmann, F. (2016), 'Immersion freezing of kaolinite: Scaling with particle surface area', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **73**(1), 263–278.

Harvey, A. (1998), 'Thermodynamic properties of water: Tabulation from the IAPWS formulation 1995 for the thermodynamic properties of ordinary water substance for general and scientific use'.

Hatch, T. and Choate, S. P. (1929), 'Statistical description of the size properties of non uniform particulate substances', *J. Franklin Institute* **207**(3), 369–387. www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0016003229914514

Haußmann, A. (2016), 'Rainbows in nature: Recent advances in observation and theory', *Eur. J. Phys.* **37**(6), 063001. https://dx.doi.org/10.1088/0143-0807/37/6/063001

Haynes, D. R., Tro, N. J. and George, S. M. (1992), 'Condensation and evaporation of water on ice surfaces', *J. Phys. Chem.* **96**(21), 8502–8509. https://doi.org/10.1021/j100200a055

Head, R. B. (1961), 'Steroids as ice nucleators', *Nature* **191**(4793), 1058–1059. https://doi.org/10.1038/1911058a0

Heald, C. L., Ridley, D. A., Kroll, J. H., Barrett, S. R. H., Cady-Pereira, K. E., Alvarado, M. J. and Holmes, C. D. (2014), 'Contrasting the direct radiative effect and direct radiative forcing of aerosols', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **14**(11), 5513–5527. https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/14/5513/2014/

Heintzenberg, J., Covert, D. C. and Van Dingenen, R. (2000), 'Size distribution and chemical composition of marine aerosols: A compilation and review', *Tellus Ser. B.* **52**, 1104–1122.

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Held, I. M. and Soden, B. J. (2006), 'Robust responses of the hydrological cycle to global warming', *J. Clim.* **19**(21), 5686–5699.

Henneberger, J., Ramelli, F., Spirig, R., Omanovic, N., Miller, A. J., Fuchs, C., Zhang, H., Bühl, J., Hervo, M., Kanji, Z. A., Ohneiser, K., Radenz, M., Rösch, M., Seifert, P. and Lohmann, U. (2023), 'Seeding of supercooled low stratus clouds with a UAV to study microphysical ice processes: An introduction to the CLOUDLAB project', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **104**(11), E1962–E1979.

Henry, W. and Banks, J. (1803), 'III. Experiments on the quantity of gases absorbed by water, at different temperatures, and under different pressures', *Philos. Trans. R. Soc.* **93**, 29–274. *https://royalsocietypublishing.org/doi/abs/10.1098/rstl.1803.0004*

Hentschel, K. (2001), 'Das Brechungsgesetz in der Fassung von Snellius', *Arch. Hist. Exact Sci.* **55**(4), 297–344. *https://doi.org/10.1007/s004070000026*

Herich, H., Tritscher, T., Wiacek, A., Gysel, M., Weingartner, E., Lohmann, U., Baltensperger, U. and Cziczo, D. J. (2009), 'Water uptake of clay and desert dust aerosol particles at sub- and supersaturated water vapor conditions', *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **11**, 7804–7809.

Herman, B. M. and Battan, L. J. (1961), 'Calculations of Mie back-scattering of microwaves from ice spheres', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **87**(372), 223–230. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/qj.49708737210*

Herrmann, H., Schaefer, T., Tilgner, A., Styler, S. A., Weller, C., Teich, M. and Otto, T. (2015), 'Tropospheric aqueous-phase chemistry: Kinetics, mechanisms, and its coupling to a changing gas phase', *Chem. Rev.* **115**(10), 4259–4334. PMID: 25950643. *https://doi.org/10.1021/cr500447k*

Hess, S. L. (1959), *Introduction to Theoretical Meteorology*, Henry Holt, New York, p. 362.

Heymsfield, A. (1972), 'Ice crystal terminal velocities', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **29**(7), 1348–1357.

Heymsfield, A. J., Kennedy, P. C., Massie, S., Schmitt, C., Wang, Z. E., Haimov, S. and Rangno, A. (2010), 'Aircraft-induced hole punch and canal clouds: Inadvertent cloud seeding', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **91**(6), 753–766.

Heymsfield, A. J., Krämer, M., Luebke, A., Brown, P., Cziczo, D., Franklin, C., Lawson, P., Lohmann, U., McFarquhar, G., Ulanowski, Z. and Van Tricht, K. (2017), 'Cirrus clouds', *Meteorol. Monographs* **58**, 2.1–2.26.

Heymsfield, A. J., Schmitt, C. and Bansemer, A. (2013), 'Ice cloud particle size distributions and pressure-dependent terminal velocities from in situ observations at temperatures from 0 ° to −86 °C', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **70**(12), 4123–4154.

Heymsfield, A. J., Schmitt, C., Chen, C.-C.-J., Bansemer, A., Gettelman, A., Field, P. R. and Liu, C. (2020), 'Contributions of the liquid and ice phases to global surface precipitation: Observations and global climate modeling', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **77**(8), 2629–2648.

Heymsfield, A. J., Thompson, G., Morrison, H., Bansemer, A., Rasmussen, R. M., Minnis, P., Wang, Z. E. and Zhang, D. M. (2011), 'Formation and spread of aircraft-induced holes in clouds', *Science* **333**(6038), 77–81.

Heymsfield, A. J. and Westbrook, C. D. (2010), 'Advances in the estimation of ice particle fall speeds using laboratory and field measurements', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **67**(8), 2469–2482.

Heymsfield, A., Szakáll, M., Jost, A., Giammanco, I. and Wright, R. (2018), 'A comprehensive observational study of graupel and hail terminal velocity, mass flux, and kinetic energy', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **75**(11), 3861–3885.

Hinds, W. C. and Zhu, Y. (2022), *Aerosol Technology: Properties, Behavior, and Measurement of Airborne Particles*, 3rd ed., Wiley, Hoboken, NJ, pp. 448.

Hinrichs, G. (1888), 'Tornadoes and derechoes', *Amer. Meteorolog. J.* **5**, 306.

Hobbs, P. and Rangno, A. (1996), 'Precipitation from a maritime cloud layer with very low

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

droplet concentrations', *Atmos. Res.* **40**(1), 99–107. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/0169809595000305*

Hobbs, P. V. (1981), 'The Seattle workshop on extratropical cyclones: A call for a national cyclone project', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **62**(2), 244–254.

Hobbs, P. V., Chang, S. and Locatelli, J. D. (1974), 'The dimensions and aggregation of ice crystals in natural clouds', *J. Geophys. Res.* **79**(15), 2199–2206. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/JC079i015p02199*

Hobbs, P. V. and Rangno, A. L. (2004), 'Super-large raindrops', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **31**(13). *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2004GL020167*

Hoerner, S. F. (1965), 'Fluid-dynamic drag: Practical information on aerodynamic drag and hydrodynamic resistance'. *https://archive.org/details/FluidDynamicDragHoerner1965/mode/2up*

Hoesly, R. M., Smith, S. J., Feng, L., Klimont, Z., Janssens-Maenhout, G., Pitkanen, T., Seibert, J. J., Vu, L., Andres, R. J., Bolt, R. M., Bond, T. C., Dawidowski, L., Kholod, N., Kurokawa, J.-I., Li, M., Liu, L., Lu, Z., Moura, M. C. P., O'Rourke, P. R. and Zhang, Q. (2018), 'Historical (1750–2014) anthropogenic emissions of reactive gases and aerosols from the community emissions data system (CEDS)', *Geosci. Model Dev.* **11**(1), 369–408. *https://gmd.copernicus.org/articles/11/369/2018/*

Hofer, S., Hahn, L. C., Shaw, J. K., McGraw, Z. S., Bruno, O., Hellmuth, F., Pietschnig, M., Mostue, I. A., David, R. O., Carlsen, T. and Storelvmo, T. (2024), 'Realistic representation of mixed-phase clouds increases projected climate warming', *Comm. Earth Environ.* **5**(1), 390. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s43247-024-01524-2*

Holden, M. A., Campbell, J. M., Meldrum, F. C., Murray, B. J. and Christenson, H. K. (2021), 'Active sites for ice nucleation differ depending on nucleation mode', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **118**(18), e2022859118. *www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.2022859118*

Holton, J. R. and Hakim, G. J. (2012), *An Introduction to Dynamic Meteorology*, 5th ed., Elsevier Academic Press, Waltham, MA, USA.

Hoose, C., Lohmann, U., Erdin, R. and Tegen, I. (2008), 'Global influence of dust mineralogical composition on heterogeneous ice nucleation in mixed-phase clouds', *Environ. Res. Lett.* **3**. *https://doi.org/10.1088/1748–9326/3/2/025003*

Hoose, C. and Möhler, O. (2012), 'Heterogeneous ice nucleation on atmospheric aerosols: A review of results from laboratory experiments', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **12**, 9817–9854.

Hoppel, W. A., Frick, G. M., Fitzgerald, J. W. and Larson, R. E. (1994), 'Marine boundary layer measurements of new particle formation and the effects nonprecipitating clouds have on aerosol size distribution', *J. Geophys. Res.* **99**, 14,443–14,459.

Houghton, H. G. (1950), 'A preliminary quantitative analysis of precipitation mechanisms', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **7**(6), 363–369.

Houze Jr., R. A. (1989), 'Observed structure of mesoscale convective systems and implications for large-scale heating', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **115**(487), 425–461. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/qj.49711548702*.

Houze Jr., R. A. (2012), 'Orographic effects on precipitating clouds', *Rev. Geophys.* **50**(1). *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2011RG000365*

Houze, R. A. (1981), 'Structures of atmospheric precipitation systems – a global survey', *Radio Science* **16**(5), 671–689.

Houze, R. A. (1993), *Cloud Dynamics*, Academic Press, San Diego.

Houze, R. A. (1997), 'Stratiform precipitation in regions of convection: A meteorological paradox?', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **78**(10), 2179–2196.

Houze, R. A. (2004), 'Mesoscale convective systems', *Rev. Geophys.* **42**(4). *https://doi.org/10.1029/2004RG000150*.

Houze, R. A. (2014), *Cloud Dynamics*. 2nd ed., Academic Press, San Diego.

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Houze, R. A. and Hobbs, P. V. (1982), 'Organization and structure of precipitating cloud systems', Vol. 24 of *Adv. Geophys.*, Elsevier, pp. 225–315. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S006526870860521X*

Houze, R. A., Hobbs, P. V., Biswas, K. R. and Davis, W. M. (1976), 'Mesoscale rainbands in extratropical cyclones', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **104**(7), 868–878.

Houze, R. A., Rutledge, S. A., Biggerstaff, M. I. and Smull, B. F. (1989), 'Interpretation of Doppler weather radar displays of midlatitude mesoscale convective systems', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **70**(6), 608–619.

Houze, R. A., Smull, B. F. and Dodge, P. (1990), 'Mesoscale organization of springtime rainstorms in Oklahoma', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **118**(3), 613–654.

Howard, L. (1803), 'Lxiv. On the modifications of clouds, and on the principles of their production, suspension, and destruction; being the substance of an essay read before the Askesian Society in the session 1802–3', *Philos. Mag. Ser. 1* **16**(64), 344–357.

Hrubý, J., Vinš, V., Mareš, R., Hykl, J. and Kalová, J. (2014), 'Surface tension of supercooled water: No inflection point down to −25 °C', *J. Phys. Chem. Lett.* **5**(3), 425–428. *https://doi.org/10.1021/jz402571a*

Hsieh, J.-S. and Cook, K. H. (2005), 'Generation of African easterly wave disturbances: Relationship to the African easterly jet', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **133**(5), 1311–1327.

Hsieh, T.-L., Vecchi, G. A., Yang, W., Held, I. M. and Garner, S. T. (2020), 'Large-scale control on the frequency of tropical cyclones and seeds: A consistent relationship across a hierarchy of global atmospheric models', *Clim. Dyn.* **55**(11), 3177–3196.

Hu, D., Topping, D. and McFiggans, G. (2018), 'Measured particle water uptake enhanced by co-condensing vapours', *Atmos. Chem. and Phys.* **18**(20), 14925–14937.

Hu, Z., Bruintjes, R. T. and Betterton, E. A. (1998), 'Sensitivity of cloud droplet growth to collision and coalescence efficiencies in a parcel model', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **55**(15), 2502–2515.

Huang, W.-R., Chan, J. C. L. and Wang, S.-Y. (2010), 'A planetary-scale land–sea breeze circulation in East Asia and the Western North Pacific', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **136**(651), 1543–1553. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/qj.663*

Huang, Y., Ding, Q., Dong, X., Xi, B. and Baxter, I. (2021), 'Summertime low clouds mediate the impact of the large-scale circulation on Arctic Sea ice', *Commun. Earth Environ.* **2**(1), 38. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s43247-021-00114-w*

Hudson, J. G. and Noble, S. (2021), 'Cumulus cloud and drizzle microphysics relationships with complete CCN spectra', *J. Geophys. Res.* **126**(15), e2021JD034966. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2021JD034966*

Hudson, J. G., Noble, S. and Jha, V. (2010), 'Stratus cloud supersaturations', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **37**(21). *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2010GL045197*

Hudson, J. G., Noble, S. and Tabor, S. (2015), 'Cloud supersaturations from CCN spectra hoppel minima', *J. Geophys. Res.* **120**(8), 3436–3452.

Hueholt, D. M., Yuter, S. E. and Miller, M. A. (2022), 'Revisiting diagrams of ice growth environments', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **103**(11), E2584–E2603.

Humphreys, W. J. (1964), *Physics of the Air*, 3rd ed., Dover Publications, New York.

Hungate, B. and Koch, G. (2003), 'Global change — biospheric impacts and feedbacks', *in* J. R. Holton, ed., *Encyclopedia of Atmospheric Sciences*, Academic Press, Oxford, pp. 876–886. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/B0122270908004723*

Huntzicker, J. J., Cary, R. A. and Ling, C.-S. (1980), 'Neutralization of sulfuric acid aerosol by ammonia', *Environ. Sci. Tech.* **14**(7), 819–824. *https://doi.org/10.1021/es60167a009*

Ickes, L., Welti, A., Hoose, C. and Lohmann, U. (2015), 'Classical nucleation theory of homogeneous freezing of water: Thermodynamic and kinetic parameters', *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **17**(8), 5514–5537.

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Igel, A. L. and van den Heever, S. C. (2021), 'Invigoration or enervation of convective clouds by aerosols?', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **48**(16), e2021GL093804. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2021GL093804*

Intrieri, J. M. and Shupe, M. D. (2004), 'Characteristics and radiative effects of diamond dust over the western Arctic ocean region', *J. Clim.* **17**(15), 2953–2960.

IPCC (2012), *Climate Change 2012: Managing the Risks of Extreme Events and Disasters to Advance Climate Change Adaptation: A Special Report of Working Groups I and II of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA.

Iribane, J. V. and Godson, W. L. (1981), *Atmospheric Thermodynamics*, Kluwer Publisher, Dordrecht, NL.

Ivory, J. (1822), 'Xvi. On the hygrometer by evaporation', *Philos. Mag.* **60**(292), 81–88. *https://doi.org/10.1080/14786442208652797*

Jaenicke, R. (1988), 'Aerosol physics and chemistry', *in Landolt-Bornstein*, New Ser., Vol. V/4b, Springer-Verlag, New York, pp. 391–457.

Jayaratne, E. R., Saunders, C. P. R. and Hallett, J. (1983), 'Laboratory studies of the charging of soft-hail during ice crystal interactions', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **109**(461), 609–630. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/qj.49710946111*

Jensen, E. J., Smith, J. B., Pfister, L., Pittman, J. V., Weinstock, E. M., Sayres, D. S., Herman, R. L., Troy, R. F., Rosenlof, K., Thompson, T. L., Fridlind, A. M., Hudson, P. K., Cziczo, D. J., Heymsfield, A. J., Schmitt, C. and Wilson, J. C. (2005), 'Ice supersaturations exceeding 100 for cirrus formation and dehydration', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **5**(3), 851–862. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/5/851/2005/*

Jensen, E. J., van den Heever, S. C. and Grant, L. D. (2018), 'The life cycles of ice crystals detrained from the tops of deep convection', *J. Geophys. Res.* **123**(17), 9624–9634. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2018JD028832*

Jensen, J. B. and Lee, S. (2008), 'Giant sea-salt aerosols and warm rain formation in marine stratocumulus', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **65**(12), 3678–3694.

Jeske, H. (1988), *Special Optical Phenomena Produced by Water Droplets and Ice Crystals in the Atmosphere*, Vol. Group V Geophysics 4b, Springer Verlag, Heidelberg.

Jiang, H. L., Xue, H. W., Teller, A., Feingold, G. and Levin, Z. (2006), 'Aerosol effects on the lifetime of shallow cumulus', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **33**. *https://doi.org/10.1029/2006GL026024*

Jimenez, J. L., Canagaratna, M. R., Donahue, N. M., Prevot, A. S. H., Zhang, Q., Kroll, J. H., DeCarlo, P. F., Allan, J. D., Coe, H., Ng, N. L., Aiken, A. C., Docherty, K. S., Ulbrich, I. M., Grieshop, A. P., Robinson, A. L., Duplissy, J., Smith, J. D., Wilson, K. R., Lanz, V. A., Hueglin, C., Sun, Y. L., Tian, J., Laaksonen, A., Raatikainen, T., Rautiainen, J., Vaattovaara, P., Ehn, M., Kulmala, M., Tomlinson, J. M., Collins, D. R., Cubison, M. J., null null, Dunlea, J., Huffman, J. A., Onasch, T. B., Alfarra, M. R., Williams, P. I., Bower, K., Kondo, Y., Schneider, J., Drewnick, F., Borrmann, S., Weimer, S., Demerjian, K., Salcedo, D., Cottrell, L., Griffin, R., Takami, A., Miyoshi, T., Hatakeyama, S., Shimono, A., Sun, J. Y., Zhang, Y. M., Dzepina, K., Kimmel, J. R., Sueper, D., Jayne, J. T., Herndon, S. C., Trimborn, A. M., Williams, L. R., Wood, E. C., Middlebrook, A. M., Kolb, C. E., Baltensperger, U. and Worsnop, D. R. (2009), 'Evolution of organic aerosols in the atmosphere', *Science* **326**(5959), 1525–1529. *www.science.org/doi/abs/10.1126/science.1180353*

Johns, R. H. and Hirt, W. D. (1987), 'Derechos: Widespread convectively induced windstorms', *Wea. Forecast.* **2**, 32–49.

Johnson, D. B. (1976), 'Ultragiant urban aerosol particles', *Science* **194**(4268), 941–942. *www.science.org/doi/abs/10.1126/science.194.4268.941*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Johnson, D. B. (1982), 'The role of giant and ultragiant aerosol particles in warm rain initiation', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **39**(2), 448–460.

Johnson, R. H., Rickenbach, T. M., Rutledge, S. A., Ciesielski, P. E. and Schubert, W. H. (1999), 'Trimodal characteristics of tropical convection', *J. Clim.* **12**(8), 2397–2418.

Jonas, P. (1996), 'Turbulence and cloud microphysics', *Atmos. Res.* **40**(2), 283–306. Tropospheric turbulence. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/0169809595000356*

Jones, A. C., Hawcroft, M. K., Haywood, J. M., Jones, A., Guo, X. and Moore, J. C. (2018), 'Regional climate impacts of stabilizing global warming at 1.5 k using solar geoengineering', *Earth's Fut.* **6**(2), 230–251. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/2017EF000720*

Jones, A., Haywood, J. M., Alterskjaer, K., Boucher, O., Cole, J. N. S., Curry, C. L., Irvine, P. J., Ji, D., Kravitz, B., Kristjansson, J. E., Moore, J. C., Niemeier, U., Robock, A., Schmidt, H., Singh, B., Tilmes, S., Watanabe, S. and Yoon, J.-H. (2013), 'The impact of abrupt suspension of solar radiation management (termination effect) in experiment G2 of the geoengineering model intercomparison project (GeoMIP)', *J. Geophys. Res.* **118**(17), 9743–9752.

Jones, S. C., Harr, P. A., Abraham, J., Bosart, L. F., Bowyer, P. J., Evans, J. L., Hanley, D. E., Hanstrum, B. N., Hart, R. E., Lalaurette, F., Sinclair, M. R., Smith, R. K. and Thorncroft, C. (2003), 'The extratropical transition of tropical cyclones: Forecast challenges, current understanding, and future directions', *Wea. Forecast.* **18**(6), 1052–1092.

Jones, S., Evans, G. and Galvin, K. (1999), 'Bubble nucleation from gas cavities — a review', *Adv. Colloid Interface Sci.* **80**(1), 27–50. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0001868698000748*

Jorgensen, D. P. and Lemone, M. A. (1989), 'Vertical velocity characteristics of oceanic convection', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **46**(5), 621–640.

Joss, J. and Waldvogel, A. (1967), 'A spectrograph for raindrops with automatic interpretation', *Pure Appl. Geophys.* **68**(3), 240–246.

Junge, C. E., Chagnon, C. W. and Manson, J. E. (1961*a*), 'Stratospheric aerosols', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **18**(1), 81–108.

Junge, C. E., Chagnon, C. W. and Manson, J. E. (1961*b*), 'A world-wide stratospheric aerosol layer', *Science* **133**(3463), 1478–1479. *www.science.org/doi/abs/10.1126/science.133.3463.1478.b*

Junge, C. E. and Manson, J. E. (1961), 'Stratospheric aerosol studies', *J. Geophys. Res.* **66**(7), 2163–2182. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/JZ066i007p02163*

Junge, C. and McLaren, E. (1971), 'Relationship of cloud nuclei spectra to aerosol size distribution and composition', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **28**(3), 382–390.

Kadoya, K., Matsunaga, N. and Nagashima, A. (1985), 'Viscosity and thermal-conductivity of dry air in the gaseous-phase', *J. Phys. Chem. Ref. Data* **14**(4), 947–970.

Kain, J. S. and Fritsch, J. M. (1990), 'A one-dimensional entraining/detraining plume model and its application in convective parameterization', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **47**(23), 2784– 2802.

Kajava, A. V. and Lindow, S. E. (1993), 'A model of the 3-dimensional structure of ice nucleation proteins', *J. Mol. Biol.* **232**(3), 709–717.

Kalberer, M., Paulsen, D., Sax, M., Steinbacher, M., Dommen, J., Prevot, A. S. H., Fisseha, R., Weingartner, E., Frankevich, V., Zenobi, R. and Baltensperger, U. (2004), 'Identification of polymers as major components of atmospheric organic aerosols', *Science* **303**, 1659–1662.

Kalesse-Los, H., Schimmel, W., Luke, E. and Seifert, P. (2022), 'Evaluating cloud liquid detection against cloudnet using cloud radar doppler spectra in a pre-trained artificial neural network', *Atmos. Meas. Tech.* **15**(2), 279–295. *https://amt.copernicus.org/articles/15/279/2022/*

Kanakidou, M., Myriokefalitakis, S. and Tsigaridis, K. (2018), 'Aerosols in

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

atmospheric chemistry and biogeochemical cycles of nutrients', *Environ. Res. Lett.* **13**(6), 063004. https://dx.doi.org/10.1088/1748-9326/aabcdb

Kanakidou, M., Seinfeld, J. H., Pandis, S. N., Barnes, I., Dentener, F. J., Facchini, M. C., Van Dingenen, R., Ervens, B., Nenes, A., Nielsen, C. J., Swietlicki, E., Putaud, J. P., Balkanski, Y., Fuzzi, S., Horth, J., Moortgat, G. K., Winterhalter, R., Myhre, C. E. L., Tsigaridis, K., Vignati, E., Stephanou, E. G. and Wilson, J. (2005), 'Organic aerosol and global climate modelling: A review', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **5**(4), 1053–1123.

Kane, R. J., Chelius, C. R. and Fritsch, J. M. (1987), 'Precipitation characteristics of mesoscale convective weather systems', *J. Clim. Appl. Meteorol.* **26**(10), 1345–1357. www.jstor.org/stable/26183088

Kanji, Z. A., Ladino, L. A., Wex, H., Boose, Y., Burkert-Kohn, M., Cziczo, D. J. and Krämer, M. (2017), 'Overview of ice nucleating particles', *Meteorol. Monogr.* **58**, 1.1–1.33.

Kanji, Z. A., Welti, A., Corbin, J. C. and Mensah, A. A. (2020), 'Black carbon particles do not matter for immersion mode ice nucleation', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **47**(11), e2019GL086764. https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2019GL086764

Kaplan, J. and DeMaria, M. (1995), 'A simple empirical model for predicting the decay of tropical cyclone winds after landfall', *J. Appl. Meteorol. Clim.* **34**(11), 2499–2512.

Kaplan, J. and DeMaria, M. (2001), 'On the decay of tropical cyclone winds after landfall in the New England area', *J. Appl. Meteorol.* **40**(2), 280–286.

Kärcher, B. (2018), 'Formation and radiative forcing of contrail cirrus', *Nat. Commun.* **9**(1), 1824. https://doi.org/10.1038/s41467-018-04068-0

Kärcher, B. and Lohmann, U. (2002), 'A parameterization of cirrus cloud formation: Homogeneous freezing of supercooled aerosols', *J. Geophys. Res.* **107**. https://doi.org/10.1029/2001JD000470

Kärcher, B. and Lohmann, U. (2003), 'A parameterization of cirrus cloud formation: Heterogeneous freezing', *J. Geophys. Res.* **108**.

Kärcher, B., Marcolli, C. and Mahrt, F. (2023). 'The role of mineral dust aerosol particles in aviation soot-cirrus interactions', *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.* **128**, e2022JD037881. https://doi.org/10.1029/2022JD037881

Karrer, M., Seifert, A., Ori, D. and Kneifel, S. (2021), 'Improving the representation of aggregation in a two-moment microphysical scheme with statistics of multi-frequency doppler radar observations', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **21**(22), 17133–17166. https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/21/17133/2021/

Kaufman, Y. J. and Nakajima, T. (1993), 'Effect of Amazon smoke on cloud microphysics and albedo – analyses from satellite imagery', *J. Appl. Meteorol.* **32**, 729–744.

Kay, J. E. and Gettelman, A. (2009), 'Cloud influence on and response to seasonal Arctic sea ice loss', *J. Geophys. Res.* **114**, D18204.

Keinert, A., Spannagel, D., Leisner, T. and Kiselev, A. (2020), 'Secondary ice production upon freezing of freely falling drizzle droplets', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **77**(8), 2959–2967.

Keith, D. W., Weisenstein, D. K., Dykema, J. A. and Keutsch, F. N. (2016), 'Stratospheric solar geoengineering without ozone loss', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **113**(52), 14910–14914. www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.1615572113

Kerminen, V.-M., Chen, X., Vakkari, V., Petäjä, T., Kulmala, M. and Bianchi, F. (2018), 'Atmospheric new particle formation and growth: Review of field observations', *Env. Res. Lett.* **13**(10), 103003. https://dx.doi.org/10.1088/1748-9326/aadf3c

Ketcham, W. M. and Hobbs, P. V. (1969), 'An experimental determination of the surface energies of ice', *Philos. Mag.-J. Theor. Exp. Appl. Phys.* **19**(162), 1161–1173. https://doi.org/10.1080/14786436908228641

Khalizov, A. F., Zhang, R., Zhang, D., Xue, H., Pagels, J. and McMurry, P. H. (2009), 'Formation of highly hygroscopic soot aerosols upon internal mixing with sulfuric acid vapor', *J. Geophys. Res.* **114**(D5). https://

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2008JD010595

Khvorostyanov, V. I. and Curry, J. A. (2014), *Thermodynamics, Kinetics and Microphysics of Clouds*, Cambridge University Press, New York, NY, USA.

Kidd, C. and Huffman, G. (2011), 'Global precipitation measurement', *Meteorol. Appl.* **18**(3), 334–353. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/met.284*

Kiehl, J. T. (1992), 'Atmospheric general circulation modeling', *in* K. Trenberth, ed., *Climate System Modeling*, Cambridge University Press, pp. 319–370.

Kiehl, J. T. and Trenberth, K. E. (1997), 'Earth's annual global mean energy budget', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **78**, 197–208.

Kikuchi, K., Kameda, T., Higuchi, K. and Yamashita, A. (2013), 'A global classification of snow crystals, ice crystals, and solid precipitation based on observations from middle latitudes to polar regions', *Atmos. Res.* **132–133**, 460–472. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0169809513001841*

King, S. M., Butcher, A. C., Rosenoern, T., Coz, E., Lieke, K. I., de Leeuw, G., Nilsson, E. D. and Bilde, M. (2012), 'Investigating primary marine aerosol properties: CCN activity of sea salt and mixed inorganic–organic particles', *Environ. Sci. & Technol.* **46**(19), 10405–10412. *https://doi.org/10.1021/es300574u*

Kinne, S., Schulz, M., Textor, C., Guibert, S., Balkanski, Y., Bauer, S., Berntsen, T., Berglen, T., Boucher, O., Chin, M., Collins, W., Dentener, F., Diehl, T., Easter, R., Feichter, J., Fillmore, D., Ghan, S., Ginoux, P., Gong, S., Grini, A., Hendricks, J., Herzog, M., Horrowitz, L., Isaksen, I., Iversen, T., Kirkevåg, A., Kloster, S., Koch, D., Kristjánsson, J.-E., Krol, M., Lauer, A., Lamarque, J.-F., Lesins, G., Liu, X., Lohmann, U., Montanaro, V., Myhre, G., Penner, J., Pitari, G., Reddy, S., Seland, Ø., Stier, P., Takemura, T. and Tie, X. (2006), 'An AeroCom initial assessment – optical properties in aerosol component modules of global models', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **6**, 1815–1834.

Kinzer, G. D. and Gunn, R. (1951), 'The evaporation, temperature and thermal relaxation-time of freely falling waterdrops', *J. Meteorol.* **8**(2), 71–83.

Kirchhoff, G. (1860), 'Über das Verhältniss zwischen dem Emissionsvermögen und dem Absorptionsvermögen der Körper für Wärme und Licht', *Annalen der Physik* **185**(2), 275–301. *https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/andp.18601850205*

Kirkby, J. (2007), 'Cosmic rays and climate', *Surv. Geophys.* **28**(5), 333–375. *https://doi.org/10.1007/s10712-008-9030-6*

Kirkby, J., Amorim, A., Baltensperger, U., Carslaw, K. S., Christoudias, T., Curtius, J., Donahue, N. M., Haddad, I. E., Flagan, R. C., Gordon, H., Hansel, A., Harder, H., Junninen, H., Kulmala, M., Kürten, A., Laaksonen, A., Lehtipalo, K., Lelieveld, J., Möhler, O., Riipinen, I., Stratmann, F., Tom'e, A., Virtanen, A., Volkamer, R., Winkler, P. M. and Worsnop, D. R. (2023), 'Atmospheric new particle formation from the CERN cloud experiment', *Nat. Geosci.* **16**(11), 948–957. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s41561-023-01305-0*

Kirkby, J., Curtius, J., Almeida, J., Dunne, E., Duplissy, J., Ehrhart, S., Franchin, A., Gagné, S., Ickes, L., Kürten, A., Kupc, A., Metzger, A., Riccobono, F., Rondo, L., Schobesberger, S., Tsagkogeorgas, G., Wimmer, D., Amorim, A., Bianchi, F., Breitenlechner, M., David, A., Dommen, J., Downard, A., Ehn, M., Flagan, R. C., Haider, S., Hansel, A., Hauser, D., Jud, W., Junninen, H., Kreissl, F., Kvashin, A., Laaksonen, A., Lehtipalo, K., Lima, J., Lovejoy, E. R., Makhmutov, V., Mathot, S., Mikkilä, J., Minginette, P., Mogo, S., Nieminen, T., Onnela, A., Pereira, P., Petäjä, T., Schnitzhofer, R., Seinfeld, J. H., Sipilä, M., Stozhkov, Y., Stratmann, F., Tomé, A., Vanhanen, J., Viisanen, Y., Vrtala, A., Wagner, P. E., Walther, H., Weingartner, E., Wex, H., Winkler, P. M., Carslaw, K. S., Worsnop, D. R., Baltensperger, U. Kulmala, M. and et al. (2011), 'Role of sulphuric acid, ammonia and galactic cosmic rays in

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

atmospheric aerosol nucleation', *Nature* **476**(7361), 429–433. *www.nature.com/articles/nature10343*

Kirschler, S., Voigt, C., Anderson, B., Campos Braga, R., Chen, G., Corral, A. F., Crosbie, E., Dadashazar, H., Ferrare, R. A., Hahn, V., Hendricks, J., Kaufmann, S., Moore, R., Pöhlker, M. L., Robinson, C., Scarino, A. J., Schollmayer, D., Shook, M. A., Thornhill, K. L., Winstead, E., Ziemba, L. D. and Sorooshian, A. (2022), 'Seasonal updraft speeds change cloud droplet number concentrations in low-level clouds over the western North Atlantic', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **22**(12), 8299–8319. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/22/8299/2022/*

Kirshbaum, D. J., Adler, B., Kalthoff, N., Barthlott, C. and Serafin, S. (2018), 'Moist orographic convection: Physical mechanisms and links to surface-exchange processes', *Atmosphere* **9**(3). *www.mdpi.com/2073-4433/9/3/80*

Kiselev, A., Bachmann, F., Pedevilla, P., Cox, S. J., Michaelides, A., Gerthsen, D. and Leisner, T. (2017), 'Active sites in heterogeneous ice nucleation – the example of k-rich feldspars', *Science* **355**(6323), 367–371. *www.science.org/doi/abs/10.1126/science.aai8034*

Klein, S. A., Hall, A., Norris, J. R. and Pincus, R. (2017), 'Low-cloud feedbacks from cloud-controlling factors: A review', *Surv. Geophys.* **38**(6), 1307–1329. *https://doi.org/10.1007/s10712-017-9433-3*

Klein, S. A. and Hartmann, D. L. (1993), 'The seasonal cycle of low stratiform clouds', *J. Clim.* **6**, 1587–1606.

Kleinheins, J., Shardt, N., El Haber, M., Ferronato, C., Noziére, B., Peter, T. and Marcolli, C. (2023), 'Surface tension models for binary aqueous solutions: A review and intercomparison', *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **25**, 11055–11074. *http://dx.doi.org/10.1039/D3CP00322A*

Kleinheins, J., Shardt, N., Lohmann, U. and Marcolli, C. (2025), 'The surface tension and cloud condensation nuclei (CCN) activation of sea spray aerosol particles', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **25**(2), 881–903. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/25/881/2025/*

Kleinschmitt, C., Boucher, O. and Platt, U. (2018), 'Sensitivity of the radiative forcing by stratospheric sulfur geoengineering to the amount and strategy of the SO_2 injection studied with the LMDZ-3A model', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **18**(4), 2769–2786. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/18/2769/2018/*

Klemp, J. B. (1987), 'Dynamics of tornadic thunderstorms', *Ann. Rev. Fluid Mech.* **19**, 369–402.

Klotzbach, P. J. (2011), 'The influence of El Niño–Southern oscillation and the Atlantic multidecadal oscillation on Caribbean tropical cyclone activity', *J. Clim.* **24**(3), 721–731.

Knight, C. A., Foote, G. B. and Summers, P. W. (1979), 'Results of a randomized hail suppression experiment in Northeast Colorado. Part IX: Overall discussion and summary in the context of physical research', *J. Appl. Meteorol. Clim.* **18**(12), 1629– 1639.

Knight, C. A. and Knight, N. C. (1970), 'Hailstone embryos', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **27**(4), 659–666.

Knopf, D. A. and Alpert, P. A. (2023), 'Atmospheric ice nucleation', *Nat. Rev. Phys.* **5**(4), 203–217. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s42254-023-00570-7*

Knupp, K. R., Murphy, T. A., Coleman, T. A., Wade, R. A., Mullins, S. A., Schultz, C. J., Schultz, E. V., Carey, L., Sherrer, A., McCaul, E. W., Carcione, B., Latimer, S., Kula, A., Laws, K., Marsh, P. T. and Klockow, K. (2014), 'Meteorological overview of the devastating 27 April 2011 tornado outbreak', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **95**(7), 1041–1062.

Knutson, T., Camargo, S. J., Chan, J. C. L., Emanuel, K., Ho, C.-H., Kossin, J., Mohapatra, M., Satoh, M., Sugi, M., Walsh, K. and Wu, L. (2019), 'Tropical cyclones and climate change assessment: Part I: Detection and attribution', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **100**(10), 1987–2007.

Knutson, T., Camargo, S. J., Chan, J. C. L., Emanuel, K., Ho, C.-H., Kossin, J.,

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Mohapatra, M., Satoh, M., Sugi, M., Walsh, K. and Wu, L. (2020), 'Tropical cyclones and climate change assessment: Part II: Projected response to anthropogenic warming', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **101**(3), E303–E322.

Knutti, R. and Hegerl, G. C. (2008), 'The equilibrium sensitivity of the earth's temperature to radiation changes', *Nature Geosci.* **1**, 735–743.

Knutti, R., Rugenstein, M. A. A. and Hegerl, G. C. (2017), 'Beyond equilibrium climate sensitivity', *Nat. Geosci.* **10**(10), 727–+.

Knutti, R., Stocker, T. F., Joos, F. and Plattner, G.-K. (2002), 'Constraints on radiative forcing and future climate change from observations and climate model ensembles', *Nature* **416**, 719–723.

Köhler, H. (1922), 'Zur Kondensation des Wasserdampfes in der Atmosphäre', *Geofysiske Publ.* **2**(6), 1–15.

Köhler, H. (1936), 'The nucleus in and the growth of hygroscopic droplets', *Trans. Faraday Soc.* **32**, 1152–1161. *http://dx.doi.org/10.1039/TF9363201152*

Kohn, M., Lohmann, U., Welti, A. and Kanji, Z. A. (2016), 'Immersion mode ice nucleation measurements with the new Portable Immersion Mode Cooling chAmber (PIMCA)', *J. Geophys. Res.* **121**(9), 4713–4733. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/2016JD024761*

Kollias, P., Clothiaux, E. E., Ackerman, T. P., Albrecht, B. A., Widener, K. B., Moran, K. P., Luke, E. P., Johnson, K. L., Bharadwaj, N., Mead, J. B., Miller, M. A., Verlinde, J., Marchand, R. T. and Mace, G. G. (2016), 'Development and applications of arm millimeter-wavelength cloud radars', *Meteorol. Monogr.* **57**, 17.1–17.19.

Kollias, P., Clothiaux, E. E., Miller, M. A., Albrecht, B. A., Stephens, G. L. and Ackerman, T. P. (2007), 'Millimeter-wavelength radars: New frontier in atmospheric cloud and precipitation research', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **88**(10), 1608 –1624.

Komurcu, M., Storelvmo, T., Tan, I., Lohmann, U., Yun, Y., Penner, J. E., Wang, Y., Liu, X. and Takemura, T. (2014), 'Intercomparison of the cloud water phase among global climate models', *J. Geophys. Res.* **119**, 3372–3400.

Kondo, Y., Matsui, H., Moteki, N., Sahu, L., Takegawa, N., Kajino, M., Zhao, Y., Cubison, M. J., Jimenez, J. L., Vay, S., Diskin, G. S., Anderson, B., Wisthaler, A., Mikoviny, T., Fuelberg, H. E., Blake, D. R., Huey, G., Weinheimer, A. J., Knapp, D. J. and Brune, W. H. (2011), 'Emissions of black carbon, organic, and inorganic aerosols from biomass burning in North America and Asia in 2008', *J. Geophys. Res.* **116**(D8). *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2010JD015152*

Kong, X., Papagiannakopoulos, P., Thomson, E. S., Markovic, N. and Pettersson, J. B. C. (2014), 'Water accommodation and desorption kinetics on ice', *J. Phys. Chem. A* **118**(22), 3973–3979. PMID: 24814567. *https://doi.org/10.1021/jp503504e*

Koop, T., Bookhold, J., Shiraiwa, M. and Pöschl, U. (2011), 'Glass transition and phase state of organic compounds: Dependency on molecular properties and implications for secondary organic aerosols in the atmosphere', *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **13**, 19238–19255. *http://dx.doi.org/10.1039/C1CP22617G*

Koop, T., Luo, B., Tsias, A. and Peter, T. (2000), 'Water activity as the determinant for homogeneous ice nucleation in aqueous solutions', *Nature* **406**, 611–614.

Koop, T., Ng, H. P., Molina, L. T. and Molina, M. J. (1998), 'A new optical technique to study aerosol phase transitions: The nucleation of ice from H_2SO_4 aerosols', *J. Phys. Chem.* **102**, 8924–8931.

Kopp, J., Hering, A., Germann, U. and Martius, O. (2024), 'A comprehensive verification of the weather radar-based hail metrics POH and meshs and a recalibration of POH using dense crowdsourced observations from Switzerland', *EGUsphere* **2024**, 1–46. *https://egusphere.copernicus.org/preprints/2024/egusphere-2024-729/*

Koren, I., Kaufman, Y. J., Rosenfeld, D., Remer, L. A. and Rudich, Y. (2005), 'Aerosol

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

invigoration and restructuring of Atlantic convective clodus', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **32**. *https://doi.org/10.1029/2005GL023187*

Korolev, A. (2007), 'Limitations of the Wegener-Bergeron-Findeisen mechanism in the evolution of mixed-phase clouds', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **64**, 3372–3375.

Korolev, A. and Leisner, T. (2020), 'Review of experimental studies of secondary ice production', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **20**(20), 11767–11797. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/20/11767/2020/*

Korolev, A., McFarquhar, G., Field, P. R., Franklin, C., Lawson, P., Wang, Z., Williams, E., Abel, S. J., Axisa, D., Borrmann, S., Crosier, J., Fugal, J., Krämer, M., Lohmann, U., Schlenczek, O., Schnaiter, M. and Wendisch, M. (2017), 'Mixed-phase clouds: Progress and challenges', *Meteorol. Monogr.* **58**, 5.1–5.50.

Korolev, A. V. and Isaac, G. A. (2006), 'Relative humidity in liquid, mixed-phase, and ice clouds', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **63**, 2865–2880.

Korolev, A. V., Isaac, G. A., Cober, S. G., Strapp, W. and Hallett, J. (2003), 'Microphysical characterization of mixed-phase clouds', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **129**, 39–65.

Kossin, J. P., Knapp, K. R., Olander, T. L. and Velden, C. S. (2020), 'Global increase in major tropical cyclone exceedance probability over the past four decades', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **117**(22), 11975–11980. *www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.1920849117*

Krämer, M., Rolf, C., Luebke, A., Afchine, A., Spelten, N., Costa, A., Meyer, J., Zoger, M., Smith, J., Herman, R. L., Buchholz, B., Ebert, V., Baumgardner, D., Borrmann, S., Klingebiel, M. and Avallone, L. (2016), 'A microphysics guide to cirrus clouds – part 1: Cirrus types', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **16**(5), 3463–3483.

Krämer, M., Rolf, C., Spelten, N., Afchine, A., Fahey, D., Jensen, E., Khaykin, S., Kuhn, T., Lawson, P., Lykov, A., Pan, L. L., Riese, M., Rollins, A., Stroh, F., Thornberry, T., Wolf, V., Woods, S., Spichtinger, P., Quaas, J. and Sourdeval, O. (2020), 'A microphysics guide to cirrus – part 2: Climatologies of clouds and humidity from observations', *Atmos. Chem. and Phy.* **20**(21), 12569–12608. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/20/12569/2020/*

Krämer, M., Schiller, C., Afchine, A., Bauer, R., Gensch, I., Mangold, A., Schlicht, S., Spelten, N., Sitnikov, N., Borrmann, S., de Reus, M. and Spichtinger, P. (2009), 'Ice supersaturations and cirrus cloud crystal numbers', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **9**(11), 3505–3522.

Kreidenweis, S. and Asa-Awuku, A. (2014), '5.13 - aerosol hygroscopicity: Particle water content and its role in atmospheric processes', *in* H. D. Holland and K. K. Turekian, eds, *Treatise on Geochemistry*, 2nd ed., Elsevier, Oxford, pp. 331–361.

Kreidenweis, S. M., Koehler, K., DeMott, P. J., Prenni, A. J., Carrico, C. and Ervens, B. (2005), 'Water activity and activation diameters from hygroscopicity data – Part I: Theory and application to inorganic salts', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **5**(5), 1357–1370.

Kreidenweis, S. M., Petters, M. and Lohmann, U. (2019), '100 years of progress in cloud physics, aerosols, and aerosol chemistry research', *Meteorol. Monogr.* **59**, 11.1–11.72.

Krieger, U. K., Marcolli, C. and Reid, J. P. (2012), 'Exploring the complexity of aerosol particle properties and processes using single particle techniques', *Chem. Soc. Rev.* **41**, 6631–6662. *http://dx.doi.org/10.1039/C2CS35082C*

Krishnamohan, K. S. and Bala, G. (2022), 'Sensitivity of tropical monsoon precipitation to the latitude of stratospheric aerosol injections', *Clim. Dyn.* **59**(1), 151–168. *https://doi.org/10.1007/s00382-021-06121-z*

Krueger, S. K. and Kerstein, A. R. (2018), 'An economical model for simulating turbulence enhancement of droplet collisions and coalescence', *J. Adv. Model. Earth Syst.* **10**(8), 1858–1881. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2017MS001240*

Kubar, T. L., Hartmann, D. L. and Wood, R. (2009), 'Understanding the importance of microphysics and macrophysics for warm rain in marine low clouds. Part I: Satellite

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

observations', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **66**(10), 2953–2972.
Kulmala, M. (2003), 'How particles nucleate and grow', *Science* **302**(5647), 1000–1001. *www.science.org/doi/abs/10.1126/science.1090848*
Kulmala, M. and Laaksonen, A. (1990), 'Binary nucleation of water–sulfuric acid system: Comparison of classical theories with different H2SO4 saturation vapor pressures', *J. Chem. Phys.* **93**(1), 696–701. *https://doi.org/10.1063/1.459519*
Kumar, P. P., Broekhuizen, K. and Abbatt, J. P. D. (2003), 'Organic acids as cloud condensation nuclei: Laboratory studies of highly soluble and insoluble species', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **3**, 509–520.
Kumar A., Klumpp, K., Barak C., Rytwo, G., Plötze, M., Peter, T. and Marcolli, C. (2023), 'Ice nucleation by smectites: the role of the edges', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, **23**, 4881–4902.
Kuwata, M. and Martin, S. T. (2012), 'Phase of atmospheric secondary organic material affects its reactivity', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **109**(43), 17354–17359. *www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.1209071109*
Laakso, L., Grönholm, T., Rannik, U., Kosmale, M., Fiedler, V., Vehkamäki, H. and Kulmala, M. (2003), 'Ultrafine particle scavenging coefficients calculated from 6 years field measurements', *Atmos. Env.* **37**(25), 3605–3613. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S1352231003003261*
Lacis, A., Hansen, J. and Sato, M. (1992), 'Climate forcing by stratospheric aerosols', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **19**(15), 1607–1610.
Ladino, L., Stetzer, O., Hattendorf, B., Günther, D., Croft, B. and Lohmann, U. (2011), 'Experimental study of collection efficiencies between submicron aerosols and cloud droplets', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **68**, 1853–1864.
Ladino Moreno, L. A., Stetzer, O. and Lohmann, U. (2013), 'Contact freezing: A review of experimental studies', *Atmos. Chemis. Phys.* **13**, 9745–9769.
Laing, A. (2015), Mesoscale meteorology | mesoscale convective systems, *in* G. R. North, J. Pyle and F. Zhang, eds, *Encyclopedia of Atmospheric Sciences*, 2nd ed., Academic Press, Oxford, pp. 339–354. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/B9780123822253002164*
Laing, A. G. and Fritsch, J. M. (1993), 'Mesoscale convective complexes over the Indian monsoon region', *J. Clim.* **6**(5), 911–919.
Laing, A. G. and Fritsch, J. M. (1997), 'The global population of mesoscale convective complexes', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **123**(538), 389–405. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/qj.49712353807*
Laing, A. G. and Fritsch, J. M. (2000), 'The large-scale environments of the global populations of mesoscale convective complexes', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **128**(8), 2756–2776.
Lamarck, J. (1802), 'Sur la forme des nuages', *Annuaire Météorologique pour l'an XIV de l'ère de la République Française* **No. 3**(Un systême général de météorologie), 149–164.
Lamb, D. and Scott, W. (1972), 'Linear growth rates of ice crystals grown from the vapor phase', *J. Cryst. Growth* **12**(1), 21–31. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/0022024872903338*
Lamb, D. and Scott, W. D. (1974), 'The mechanism of ice crystal growth and habit formation', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **31**(2), 570–580.
Lamb, D. and Verlinde, J. (2011), *Physics and Chemistry of Clouds*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, UK.
Lamb, K. D., Harrington, J. Y., Clouser, B. W., Moyer, E. J., Sarkozy, L., Ebert, V., Möhler, O. and Saathoff, H. (2023), 'Re-evaluating cloud chamber constraints on depositional ice growth in cirrus clouds – part 1: Model description and sensitivity tests', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **23**(11), 6043–6064. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/23/6043/2023/*
Landsea, C. W. (1993), 'A climatology of intense (or major) Atlantic hurricanes', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **121**(6), 1703–1713.
Laplace, P.-S. M. d. (1807), *A la Théorie de L'Action Capillaire*, Libraire pour les Mathématiques, Quai des Augustins 57, Paris, France.

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Lasher-Trapp, S. (2025), *Mostly Cloudy: Cloud Physics for Meteorologists*, Sundog Publishing, Madison, WI, USA.

Lasher-Trapp, S., Leon, D. C., DeMott, P. J., Villanueva-Birriel, C. M., Johnson, A. V., Moser, D. H., Tully, C. S. and Wu, W. (2016), 'A multisensor investigation of rime splintering in tropical maritime cumuli', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **73**(6), 2547–2564.

Laskin, A., Laskin, J. and Nizkorodov, S. A. (2015), 'Chemistry of atmospheric brown carbon', *Chem. Rev.* **115**(10), 4335–4382.

Latham, J. (1990), 'Control of global warming', *Nature* **347**(6291), 339–340.

Latham, J., Parkes, B., Gadian, A. and Salter, S. (2012), 'Weakening of hurricanes via marine cloud brightening (MCB)', *Atmos. Sci. Lett.* **13**(4), 231–237. *!Go to ISI¿://WOS:000310066300001*

Lau, K. M. and Wu, H. T. (2003), 'Warm rain processes over tropical oceans and climate implications', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **30**. *https://doi.org/10.1029/2003GL018567*

Lauber, A., Henneberger, J., Mignani, C., Ramelli, F., Pasquier, J. T., Wieder, J., Hervo, M. and Lohmann, U. (2021), 'Continuous secondary-ice production initiated by updrafts through the melting layer in mountainous regions', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **21**(5), 3855–3870. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/21/3855/2021/*

Lauber, A., Kiselev, A., Pander, T., Handmann, P. and Leisner, T. (2018), 'Secondary ice formation during freezing of levitated droplets', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **75**(8), 2815–2826.

Lauer, A., Eyring, V., Hendricks, J., Jockel, P. and Lohmann, U. (2007), 'Global model simulations of the impact of ocean-going ships on aerosols, clouds, and the radiation budget', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **7**, 5061–5079.

Laven, P. (2004), 'Simulation of rainbows, coronas and glories using Mie theory and the Debye series', *J. Quant. Spectrosc. Radiat. Transf.* **89**(1), 257–269. VII Electromagnetic and Light Scattering by Non-Spherical Particles: Theory, Measurement, and Applications. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0022407304001840*

Laven, P. (2005), 'How are glories formed?', *Appl. Opt.* **44**(27), 5675–5683. *https://opg.optica.org/ao/abstract.cfm?URI=ao-44-27-5675*

Lawrence, M. G., Schäfer, S., Muri, H., Scott, V., Oschlies, A., Vaughan, N. E., Boucher, O., Schmidt, H., Haywood, J. and Scheffran, J. (2018), 'Evaluating climate geoengineering proposals in the context of the Paris agreement temperature goals', *Nat. Commun.* **9**(1), 3734. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s41467-018-05938-3*

Lawson, P., Gurganus, C., Woods, S. and Bruintjes, R. (2017), 'Aircraft observations of cumulus microphysics ranging from the tropics to midlatitudes: Implications for a "new" secondary ice process', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **74**(9), 2899– 2920.

Lawson, R. P., Bruintjes, R., Woods, S. and Gurganus, C. (2022), 'Coalescence and secondary ice development in cumulus congestus clouds', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **79**(4), 953–972.

Lawson, R. P., Pilson, B., Baker, B., Mo, Q., Jensen, E., Pfister, L. and Bui, P. (2008), 'Aircraft measurements of microphysical properties of subvisible cirrus in the tropical tropopause layer', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **8**(6), 1609–1620. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/8/1609/2008/*

Lawson, R. P., Woods, S. and Morrison, H. (2015), 'The microphysics of ice and precipitation development in tropical cumulus clouds', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **72**(6), 2429–2445.

Lee, J.-Y., Marotzke, J., Bala, G., Cao, L., Corti, S., Dunne, J. P., Engelbrecht, F., Fischer, E., Fyfe, J. C., Jones, C., Maycock, A., Mutemi, J., Ndiaye, O., Panickal, S. and Zhou, T. (2021), 'Future global climate: Scenario-based projections and near- term information', *in* V. Masson-Delmotte, P. Zhai, A. Pirani, S. L. Connors, C. Péan, S. Berger, N. Caud, Y. Chen, L. Goldfarb, M. I. Gomis, M. Huang, K. Leitzell, E. Lonnoy, J. Matthews, T. Maycock,

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

T. Waterfield, O. Yelekçi, R. Yu and B. Zhou, eds, *Climate Change 2021: The Physical Science Basis: Contribution of Working Group I to the Sixth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 553–672.

Lehmiller, G. S., Bluestein, H. B., Neiman, P. J., Ralph, F. M. and Feltz, W. F. (2001), 'Wind structure in a supercell thunderstorm as measured by a UHF wind profiler', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **129**(8), 1968–1986.

Lelieveld, J., Pozzer, A., Pöschl, U., Fnais, M., Haines, A. and Münzel, T. (2020), 'Loss of life expectancy from air pollution compared to other risk factors: A worldwide perspective', *Cardiovasc. Res.* **116**(11), 1910–1917.

Lemaitre, P., Querel, A., Monier, M., Menard, T., Porcheron, E. and Flossmann, A. I. (2017), 'Experimental evidence of the rear capture of aerosol particles by raindrops', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **17**(6), 4159–4176. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/17/4159/2017/*

Lemmon, E. W. (2015), *Thermophysical Properties of Water and Steam*, Handbook of Chemistry and Physcis, 96th ed., CRC Press, Boca Raton, book section Section 6: Fluid Properties.

Lemon, L. R. and Doswell, C. A. (1979), 'Severe thunderstorm evolution and mesocyclone structure as related to tornadogenesis', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **107**(9), 1184–1197.

Lesins, G. B. and List, R. (1986), 'Sponginess and drop shedding of gyrating hailstones in a pressure-controlled wind tunnel', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **43**, 2813–2825.

Lewis, E. R. and Schwartz, S. E. (2004), *Sea Salt Aerosol Production: Mechanisms, Methods, Measurements and Models: A Critical Review*, AGU, Washington, DC, USA.

Li, C., Zwiers, F., Zhang, X., Li, G., Sun, Y. and Wehner, M. (2021), 'Changes in annual extremes of daily temperature and precipitation in CMIP6 models', *J. Clim.* **34**(9), 3441–3460.

Li, J.-L. F., Waliser, D. E., Chen, W.-T., Guan, B., Kubar, T., Stephens, G., Ma, H.-Y., Deng, M., Donner, L., Seman, C. and Horowitz, L. (2012), 'An observationally based evaluation of cloud ice water in CMIP3 and CMIP5 GCMs and contemporary reanalyses using contemporary satellite data', *J. Geophys. Res.* **117**(D16105).

Li, R. R., Remer, L., Kaufman, Y., Mattoo, S., Gao, B.-C. and Vermote, E. (2005), 'Snow and ice mask for the modis aerosol products', *IEEE Geosci. Remote Sens. Lett.* **2**(3), 306–310.

Li, W., Sun, J., Xu, L., Shi, Z., Riemer, N., Sun, Y., Fu, P., Zhang, J., Lin, Y., Wang, X., Shao, L., Chen, J., Zhang, X., Wang, Z. and Wang, W. (2016), 'A conceptual framework for mixing structures in individual aerosol particles', *J. Geophys. Res.* **121**(22), 13784–13798. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/2016JD025252*

Li, Y. and Somorjai, G. A. (2007), 'Surface premelting of ice', *J. Phys. Chem. C* **111**(27), 9631–9637.

Libbrecht, K. G. (2005), 'The physics of snow crystals', *Rep. Progr. Phys.* **68**(4), 855–895.

Libbrecht, K. G. and Rickerby, M. E. (2013), 'Measurements of surface attachment kinetics for faceted ice crystal growth', *J. Crystal Growth* **377**, 1–8. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0022024813002868*

Lienhard, D. M., Huisman, A. J., Bones, D. L., Te, Y.-F., Luo, B. P., Krieger, U. K. and Reid, J. P. (2014), 'Retrieving the translational diffusion coefficient of water from experiments on single levitated aerosol droplets', *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **16**, 16677–16683. *http://dx.doi.org/10.1039/C4CP01939C*

Lilly, D. K. (1968), 'Models of cloud-topped mixed layers under a strong inversion', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **94**(401), 292–309. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/qj.49709440106*

Lin, J., Qian, T. and Klotzbach, P. (2022), 'Tropical cyclones', *Atmos.-Ocean* **60**(3-4), 360–398. *https://doi.org/10.1080/07055900.2022.2086849*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Lin, Y. L., Farley, R. D. and Orville, H. D. (1983), 'Bulk parameterization of the snow field in a cloud model', *J. Cli. Appl. Meteor* **22**, 1065–1092.

Liou, K.-N. (1986), 'Influence of cirrus clouds on weather and climate processes: A global perspective', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **114**, 1167–1199.

Liou, K.-N. (2002), *An Introduction to Atmospheric Radiation*, 2nd ed., Academic Press, San Diego, CA, USA.

List, R. (2014), 'New hailstone physics. Part I: Heat and mass transfer (HMT) and growth', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **71**(4), 1508–1520.

Liu, G. (2004), 'Approximation of single scattering properties of ice and snow particles for high microwave frequencies', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **61**(20), 2441–2456.

Liu, L., Zhang, J., Zhang, Y., Wang, Y., Xu, L., Yuan, Q., Liu, D., Sun, Y., Fu, P., Shi, Z. and Li, W. (2021), 'Persistent residential burning-related primary organic particles during wintertime hazes in North China: Insights into their aging and optical changes', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **21**(3), 2251–2265. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/21/2251/2021/*

Liu, S. and Liang, X.-Z. (2010), 'Observed diurnal cycle climatology of planetary boundary layer height', *J. Clim.* **23**(21), 5790–5809.

Liu, Y., Geerts, B., Miller, M., Daum, P. and McGraw, R. (2008), 'Threshold radar reflectivity for drizzling clouds', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **35**(3).

Liu, Z., Harrison, S. P., Kutzbach, J. and Otto-Bliesner, B. (2004), 'Global monsoons in the mid-holocene and oceanic feedback', *Climate Dynamics* **22**(2), 157–182. *https://doi.org/10.1007/s00382-003-0372-y*

Lobos-Roco, F., Hartogensis, O., Vilà-Guerau de Arellano, J., de la Fuente, A., Muñoz, R., Rutllant, J. and Suárez, F. (2021), 'Local evaporation controlled by regional atmospheric circulation in the Altiplano of the Atacama desert', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **21**(11), 9125–9150. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/21/9125/2021/*

Locatelli, J. D. and Hobbs, P. V. (1974), 'Fall speeds and masses of solid precipitation particles', *J. Geophys. Res.* **79**(15), 2185–2197. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/JC079i015p02185*

Lockley, A. (2019), 'Security of solar radiation management geoengineering', *Front. Eng. Manag.* **6**(1), 102–116. *https://doi.org/10.1007/s42524-019-0008-5*

Loehrer, S. M. and Johnson, R. H. (1995), 'Surface pressure and precipitation life cycle characteristics of pre-storm mesoscale convective systems', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **123**(3), 600–621.

Löffler-Mang, M. and Blahak, U. (2001), 'Estimation of the equivalent radar reflectivity factor from measured snow size spectra', *J. Appl. Meteorol.* **40**(4), 843–849.

Loftus, K. and Wordsworth, R. D. (2021), 'The physics of falling raindrops in diverse planetary atmospheres', *J. Geophys. Res.* **126**(4), e2020JE006653. e2020JE006653 2020JE006653. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2020JE006653*

Lohmann, U. (2002*a*), 'A glaciation indirect aerosol effect caused by soot aerosols', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **29**. *https://doi.org/10.1029/2001GL014357*

Lohmann, U. (2002*b*), 'Possible aerosol effects on ice clouds via contact nucleation', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **59**, 647–656.

Lohmann, U. (2017), 'Anthropogenic aerosol influences on mixed-phase clouds', *Cur. Clim. Change Rep.* **3**(1), 32–44. *http://dx.doi.org/10.1007/s40641-017-0059-9*

Lohmann, U., Broekhuizen, K., Leaitch, R., Shantz, N. and Abbatt, J. (2004), 'How efficient is cloud droplet formation of organic aerosols?', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **31**.

Lohmann, U. and Feichter, J. (2005), 'Global indirect aerosol effects: A review', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **5**, 715–737.

Lohmann, U., Friebel, F., Kanji, Z. A., Mahrt, F., Mensah, A. A. and Neubauer, D. (2020), 'Future warming exacerbated by aged-soot effect on cloud formation', *Nat. Geosci.* **13**(10), 674–680.

Lohmann, U., Henneberger, J., Henneberg, O., Fugal, J., Bühl, J. and Kanji, Z. (2016), 'Persistence of orographic mixed-phase

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

clouds', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **43**(19), 10,512–10,519.

Lohmann, U. and Leck, C. (2005), 'Importance of submicron surface active organic aerosols for pristine Arctic clouds', *Tellus* **57B**, 261–268.

Lohmann, U. and Neubauer, D. (2018), 'The importance of mixed-phase and ice clouds for climate sensitivity in the global aerosol–climate model ECHAM6-HAM2', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **18**(12), 8807–8828. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/18/8807/2018/*

Lohmann, U., Spichtinger, P., Jess, S., Peter, T. and Smit, H. (2008), 'Cirrus cloud formation and ice supersaturated regions in a global climate model', *Env. Res. Lett.* **3**(045022). *https://doi.org/10.1088/1748–9326/3/4/045022*

Lohmann, U., Von Salzen, K., McFarlane, N., Leighton, H. G. and Feichter, J. (1999), 'The tropospheric sulfur cycle in the Canadian general circulation model', *J. Geophys. Res.* **104**, 26833–26858.

Löhnert, U., Schween, J. H., Acquistapace, C., Ebell, K., Maahn, M., Barrera-Verdejo, M., Hirsikko, A., Bohn, B., Knaps, A., O'Connor, E., Simmer, C., Wahner, A. and Crewell, S. (2015), 'Joyce: Jülich observatory for cloud evolution', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **96**(7), 1157–1174.

Lorenz, L. (1898), 'Sur la lumière réfléchie et réfractée par une sphère transparente', *Oeuvres Sci.* pp. 405–529.

Low, T. B. and List, R. (1982), 'Collision, coalescence and breakup of raindrops. Part 1: Experimentally established coalescence efficiencies and fragment size distributions in breakup', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **39**(7), 1591–1606.

Lucas, D. D. and Prinn, R. G. (2003), 'Tropospheric distributions of sulfuric acid-water vapor aerosol nucleation rates from dimethylsulfide oxidation', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **30**. *https://doi.org/10.1029/2003GL18370*

Lüönd, F., Stetzer, O., Welti, A. and Lohmann, U. (2010), 'Experimental study on the ice nucleation ability of size-selected kaolinite particles in the immersion mode', *J. Geophys. Res.* **115**. *https://doi.org/10.1029/2009jd012959*

Lupi, L. and Molinero, V. (2014), 'Does hydrophilicity of carbon particles improve their ice nucleation ability?', *J. Phys. Chem. A* **118**(35), 7330–7337. PMID: 24533525. *https://doi.org/10.1021/jp4118375*

L'Ecuyer, T. S., Hang, Y., Matus, A. V. and Wang, Z. (2019), 'Reassessing the effect of cloud type on earth's energy balance in the age of active spaceborne observations. Part I: Top of atmosphere and surface', *J. Clim.* **32**(19), 6197–6217.

Maahn, M., Löhnert, U., Kollias, P., Jackson, R. C. and McFarquhar, G. M. (2015), 'Developing and evaluating ice cloud parameterizations for forward modeling of radar moments using in situ aircraft observations', *J. Atmos. Oceanic Technol.* **32**(5), 880–903.

Maas, M., Supinie, T., Berrington, A., Emmerson, S., Aidala, A. and Gavan, M. (2024), 'The tornado archive: Compiling and visualizing a worldwide, digitized tornado database', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **105**(7), E1137–E1152.

Mace, G. G., Deng, M., Soden, B. and Zipser, E. (2006), 'Association of tropical cirrus in the 10–15-km layer with deep convective sources: An observational study combining millimeter radar data and satellite-derived trajectories', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **63**(2), 480–503.

Mace, G. G., Zhang, Q. Q., Vaughan, M., Marchand, R., Stephens, G., Trepte, C. and Winker, D. (2009), 'A description of hydrometeor layer occurrence statistics derived from the first year of merged CloudSat and CALIPSO data', *J. Geophys. Res.* **114**, D00A26.

Macklin, W. C. (1962), 'The density and structure of ice formed by accretion', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **88**(375), 30–50. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/qj.49708837504*

Maddox, R. A. (1976), 'An evaluation of tornado proximity wind and stability data', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **104**(2), 133–142.

Maddox, R. A. (1980), 'Mesoscale convective complexes', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

61(11), 1374–1387. *www.jstor.org/stable/26221473*

Madonna, E. (2009), Cloud condensation nuclei measurements of urban aerosols, Master's thesis, ETH Zurich.

Madonna, E., Wernli, H., Joos, H. and Martius, O. (2014), 'Warm conveyor belts in the era-interim dataset (1979–2010). Part I: Climatology and potential vorticity evolution', *J. Clim.* **27**, 3–26.

Magono, C. and Chung, W. (1966), 'Meteorological classification of natural snow crystals', *J. Faculty of Science, Hokkaido University. Series 7, Geophysics* **2**, 321–335.

Mahoney, W. P. (1988), 'Gust front characteristics and the kinematics associated with interacting thunderstorm outflows', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **116**(7), 1474–1492.

Mahowald, N. M., Baker, A. R., Bergametti, G., Brooks, N., Duce, R. A., Jickells, T. D., Kubilay, N., Prospero, J. M. and Tegen, I. (2005), 'Atmospheric global dust cycle and iron inputs to the ocean', *Global Biogeochem. Cycles* **19**(4). *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2004GB002402*

Mahrt, F., Huang, Y., Zaks, J., Devi, A., Peng, L., Ohno, P. E., Qin, Y. M., Martin, S. T., Ammann, M. and Bertram, A. K. (2022), 'Phase behavior of internal mixtures of hydrocarbon-like primary organic aerosol and secondary aerosol based on their differences in oxygen-to-carbon ratios', *Environ. Sci. Technol.* **56**(7), 3960–3973. *https://doi.org/10.1021/acs.est.1c07691*

Mahrt, F., Kilchhofer, K., Marcolli, C., Grönquist, P., David, R. O., Rösch, M., Lohmann, U. and Kanji, Z. A. (2020), 'The impact of cloud processing on the ice nucleation abilities of soot particles at cirrus temperatures', *J. Geophys. Res.* **125**(3), e2019JD030922. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2019JD030922*

Mahrt, F., Marcolli, C., David, R. O., Grönquist, P., Barthazy Meier, E. J., Lohmann, U. and Kanji, Z. A. (2018), 'Ice nucleation abilities of soot particles determined with the horizontal ice nucleation chamber', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **18**(18), 13363–13392. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/18/13363/2018/*

Malavelle, F. F., Haywood, J. M., Jones, A., Gettelman, A., Clarisse, L., Bauduin, S., Allan, R. P., Karset, I. H. H., Kristjánsson, J. E., Oreopoulos, L., Cho, N., Lee, D., Bellouin, N., Boucher, O., Grosvenor, D. P., Carslaw, K. S., Dhomse, S., Mann, G. W., Schmidt, A., Coe, H., Hartley, M. E., Dalvi, M., Hill, A. A., Johnson, B. T., Johnson, C. E., Knight, J. R., O'Connor, F. M., Partridge, D. G., Stier, P., Myhre, G., Platnick, S., Stephens, G. L., Takahashi, H. and Thordarson, T. (2017), 'Strong constraints on aerosol–cloud interactions from volcanic eruptions', *Nature* **546**(7659), 485–491. *https://doi.org/10.1038/nature22974*

Manshausen, P., Watson-Parris, D., Christensen, M. W., Jalkanen, J.-P. and Stier, P. (2022), 'Invisible ship tracks show large cloud sensitivity to aerosol', *Nature* **610**(7930), 101–106. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s41586-022-05122-0*

Marchand, A., Weijs, J. H., Snoeijer, J. H. and Andreotti, B. (2011), 'Why is surface tension a force parallel to the interface?', *Amer. J. Phys.* **79**(10), 999–1008.

Marcolli, C. (2014), 'Deposition nucleation viewed as homogeneous or immersion freezing in pores and cavities', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **14**, 2071–2104.

Marcolli, C. (2017), 'Pre-activation of aerosol particles by ice preserved in pores', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **17**(3), 1595–1622. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/17/1595/2017/*

Marcolli, C. (2020), 'Technical note: Fundamental aspects of ice nucleation via pore condensation and freezing including Laplace pressure and growth into macroscopic ice', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **20**(5), 3209–3230. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/20/3209/2020/*

Marcolli, C. and Krieger, U. K. (2006), 'Phase changes during hygroscopic cycles of mixed organic/inorganic model systems of tropospheric aerosols', *J. Phys. Chem. A* **110**(5), 1881–1893. *https://doi.org/10.1021/jp0556759*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Marcolli, C., Nagare, B., Welti, A. and Lohmann, U. (2016), 'Ice nucleation efficiency of AGI: Review and new insights', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **16**(14), 8915–8937. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/16/8915/2016/*

Marinescu, P. J., Kennedy, P. C., Bell, M. M., Drager, A. J., Grant, L. D., Freeman, S. W. and van den Heever, S. C. (2020), 'Updraft vertical velocity observations and uncertainties in high plains supercells using radiosondes and radars', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **148**(11), 4435–4452.

Markowski, P. M., Richardson, Y. P., Richardson, S. J. and Petersson, A. (2018), 'Aboveground thermodynamic observations in convective storms from balloonborne probes acting as pseudo-Lagrangian drifters', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **99**(4), 711–724.

Markowski, P. and Richardson, Y. (2010), *Mesoscale Meteorology in Midlatitudes*, John Wiley & Sons, Chichester, UK.

Markowski, P., Richardson, Y., Rasmussen, E., Straka, J., Davies-Jones, R. and Trapp, R. J. (2008), 'Vortex lines within low-level mesocyclones obtained from pseudo-dual-doppler radar observations', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **136**(9), 3513–3535.

Marshall, J. S. and Gunn, K. L. S. (1952), 'Measurement of snow parameters by radar', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **9**(5), 322–327.

Marshall, J. S., Langille, R. C. and Palmer, W. M. K. (1947), 'Measurement of rainfall by radar', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **4**(6), 186–192.

Marshall, J. S. and Palmer, W. M. (1948), 'The distribution of raindrops with size', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **5**(4), 165–166.

Martin, M., Chang, R. Y.-W., Sierau, B., Sjogren, S., Swietlicki, E., Abbatt, J. P. D., Leck, C. and Lohmann, U. (2011), 'Cloud condensation nuclei closure study on summer Arctic aerosol', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **11**, 11335–11350.

Martin, S. T. (2000), 'Phase transitions of aqueous atmospheric particles', *Chem. Rev.* **100**(9), 3403–3454. *https://doi.org/10.1021/cr990034t*

Mason, B. J. (1953), 'The growth of ice crystals in a supercooled water cloud', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **79**(339), 104–111. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/qj.49707933909*

Mason, B. J. (1971), *The Physics of Clouds*, Clarendon Press, Oxford.

Masson-Delmotte, V., Zhai, P., Pirani, A., Connors, S. L., Péan, C., Berger, S., Caud, N., Chen, Y., Goldfarb, L., Gomis, M. I., Huang, M., Leitzell, K., Lonnoy, E., Matthews, J., Maycock, T., Waterfield, T., Yelekçi, O., Yu, R. and Zhou, B., eds (2021), *Climate Change 2021: The Physical Science Basis: Contribution of Working Group I to the Sixth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA.

Matrosov, S. Y., Campbell, C., Kingsmill, D. and Sukovich, E. (2009), 'Assessing snowfall rates from x-band radar reflectivity measurements', *J. Atmos. Ocean. Technol.* **26**(11), 2324–2339.

Matus, A. V. and L'Ecuyer, T. S. (2017), 'The role of cloud phase in earth's radiation budget', *J. Geophys. Res.* **122**(5), 2559–2578.

Mauritsen, T., Stevens, B., Roeckner, E., Crueger, T., Esch, M., Giorgetta, M., Haak, H., Jungclaus, J., Klocke, D., Matei, D., Mikolajewicz, U., Notz, D., Pincus, R., Schmidt, H. and Tomassini, L. (2012), 'Tuning the climate of a global model', *J. Adv. Model. Earth Syst.* **4**.

Mazoyer, M., Burnet, F., Denjean, C., Roberts, G. C., Haeffelin, M., Dupont, J.-C. and Elias, T. (2019), 'Experimental study of the aerosol impact on fog microphysics', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **19**(7), 4323–4344. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/19/4323/2019/*

McAnelly, R. L. and Cotton, W. R. (1989), 'The precipitation life cycle of mesoscale convective complexes over the central United States', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **117**(4), 784–808.

McCormick, M. P., Thomason, L. W. and Trepte, C. R. (1995), 'Atmospheric effects of the Mt Pinatubo eruption', *Nature* **373**, 399–404.

McDonald, J. E. (1953), 'Homogeneous nucleation of supercooled water drops', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **10**(6), 416–433.

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

McDonald, J. E. (1963), 'Use of the electrostatic analogy in studies of ice crystal growth', *Z. Angew. Math. Phys.* **14**(5), 610–620. *https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01601268*

McNeill, V. F. (2017), 'Atmospheric aerosols: Clouds, chemistry, and climate', *Annu. Rev. Chem. Biomol. Eng.* **8**, 427–444. *www.annualreviews.org/content/journals/10.1146/annurev-chembioeng-060816-101538*

McTaggart-Cowan, R., Galarneau, T. J., Bosart, L. F., Moore, R. W. and Martius, O. (2013), 'A global climatology of baroclinically influenced tropical cyclogenesis', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **141**(6), 1963–1989.

Meinshausen, M., Nicholls, Z. R. J., Lewis, J., Gidden, M. J., Vogel, E., Freund, M., Beyerle, U., Gessner, C., Nauels, A., Bauer, N., Canadell, J. G., Daniel, J. S., John, A., Krummel, P. B., Luderer, G., Meinshausen, N., Montzka, S. A., Rayner, P. J., Reimann, S., Smith, S. J., van den Berg, M., Velders, G. J. M., Vollmer, M. K. and Wang, R. H. J. (2020), 'The shared socio-economic pathway (SSP) greenhouse gas concentrations and their extensions to 2500', *Geosci. Model Dev.* **13**(8), 3571–3605. *https://gmd.copernicus.org/articles/13/3571/2020/*

Meng, L., Liu, J., Tarasick, D. W., Randel, W. J., Steiner, A. K., Wilhelmsen, H., Wang, L. and Haimberger, L. (2021), 'Continuous rise of the tropopause in the northern hemisphere over 1980–2020', *Sci. Adv.* **7**(45), eabi8065. *www.science.org/doi/abs/10.1126/sciadv.abi8065*

Menkes, C. E., Lengaigne, M., Marchesiello, P., Jourdain, N. C., Vincent, E. M., Lefèvre, J., Chauvin, F. and Royer, J.-F. (2012), 'Comparison of tropical cyclogenesis indices on seasonal to interannual timescales', *Clim. Dyn.* **38**(1), 301–321. *https://doi.org/10.1007/s00382-011-1126-x*

Menon, S., Hansen, J., Nazarenko, L. and Luo, Y. (2002), 'Climate effects of black carbon aerosols in China and India', *Science* **297**, 2250–2253.

Merikanto, J., Zapadinsky, E., Lauri, A. and Vehkamäki, H. (2007), 'Origin of the failure of classical nucleation theory: Incorrect description of the smallest clusters', *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **98**, 145702. *https://link.aps.org/doi/10.1103/PhysRevLett.98.145702*

Mie, G. (1908), 'Beiträge zur Optik trüber Medien, speziell kolloidaler Metallösungen', *Annalen der Physik* **330**(3), 377–445. *https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/andp.19083300302*

Mignani, C., Creamean, J. M., Zimmermann, L., Alewell, C. and Conen, F. (2019), 'New type of evidence for secondary ice formation at around −15°C in mixed-phase clouds', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **19**(2), 877–886. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/19/877/2019/*

Mikhailov, E., Vlasenko, S., Martin, S. T., Koop, T. and Pöschl, U. (2009), 'Amorphous and crystalline aerosol particles interacting with water vapor: Conceptual framework and experimental evidence for restructuring, phase transitions and kinetic limitations', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **9**(24), 9491–9522. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/9/9491/2009/*

Milbrandt, J. A. and Morrison, H. (2013), 'Prediction of graupel density in a bulk microphysics scheme', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **70**(2), 410–429.

Miles, N. L., Verlinde, J. and Clothiaux, E. E. (2000), 'Cloud droplet size distributions in low-level stratiform clouds', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **57**(2), 295–311.

Milivoj, B. Gavrilov, Lazar Lazić, A. P.-M. M. D. M. A. S. and Gavrilov, M. M. (2010), 'Influence of hail suppression on the hail trend in Serbia', *Phys. Geogr.* **31**(5), 441–454. *https://doi.org/10.2747/0272-3646.31.5.441*

Miller, P. W. and Mote, T. L. (2017), 'Standardizing the definition of a "pulse" thunderstorm', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **98**(5), 905–913.

Millero, F. W, Perron, G. and Desnoyers, J. E. (1973), 'Heat Capacity of seawater solutions from 5°C to 35°C, and 0.5 to 22% chloridity', *J. Geophys. Res.* **78**(21), 4499–4507.

Mitchell, D. L. (1996), 'Use of mass- and area-dimensional power laws for determining precipitation particle terminal velocities', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **53**(12), 1710–1723.

Mitchell, D. L. and Finnegan, W. (2009), 'Modification of cirrus clouds to reduce global warming', *Env. Res. Lett.* **4**(4), 045102.

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Mitra, A. K., Momin, I. M., Rajagopal, E. N., Basu, S., Rajeevan, M. N. and Krishnamurti, T. N. (2013), 'Gridded daily Indian monsoon rainfall for 14 seasons: Merged TRMM and IMD gauge analyzed values', *J. Earth Syst. Sci.* **122**(5), 1173–1182. *https://doi.org/10.1007/s12040-013-0338-3*

Mohr, C., Thornton, J. A., Heitto, A., Lopez-Hilfiker, F. D., Lutz, A., Riipinen, I., Hong, J., Donahue, N. M., Hallquist, M., Petäjä, T., Kulmala, M. and Yli-Juuti, T. (2019), 'Molecular identification of organic vapors driving atmospheric nanoparticle growth', *Nat. Comm.* **10**(1), 4442. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s41467-019-12473-2*

Moise, T. and Rudich, Y. (2000), 'Reactive uptake of ozone by proxies for organic aerosols: Surface versus bulk processes', *J. Geophys. Res.* **105**(D11), 14667–14676. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2000JD900071*

Molinari, J. and Vollaro, D. (2014), 'Symmetric instability in the outflow layer of a major hurricane', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **71**(10), 3739–3746.

Montgomery, M. T. and Smith, R. K. (2014), 'Paradigms for tropical cyclone intensification', *Aust. Meteorol. Oceanogr. J.* **64**, 37–66.

Montgomery, M. T. and Smith, R. K. (2017), 'Recent developments in the fluid dynamics of tropical cyclones', *Annu. Rev. Fluid Mech.* **49**(1), 541–574. *https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev-fluid-010816-060022*

Moosmüller, H., Chakrabarty, R. and Arnott, W. (2009), 'Aerosol light absorption and its measurement: A review', *J. Quant. Spectrosc. Radiat. Transf.* **110**(11), 844–878. Light Scattering: Mie and More Commemorating 100 years of Mie's 1908 publication. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0022407309000879*

Morcrette, J.-J., Barker, H. W., Cole, J. N. S., Iacono, M. J. and Pincus, R. (2008), 'Impact of a new radiation package, MCRAD, in the ECMWF integrated forecasting system', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **136**(12), 4773–4798.

Morris, C. E., Sands, D. C., Glaux, C., Samsatly, J., Asaad, S., Moukahel, A. R., Gonçalves, F. L. T. and Bigg, E. K. (2013), 'Urediospores of rust fungi are ice nucleation active at $> -10°C$ and harbor ice nucleation active bacteria', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **13**(8), 4223–4233. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/13/4223/2013/*

Mossop, S. C. (1976), 'Production of secondary ice particles during the growth of graupel by riming', *Q. J. R. Meteoro. Soc.* **102**(431), 45–57. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/qj.49710243104*

Mossop, S. C. (1980), 'The mechanism of ice splinter production during riming', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **7**(2), 167–169. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/GL007i002p00167*

Mossop, S. C. (1985), 'The origin and concentration of ice crystals in clouds', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **66**(3), 264–273.

Mossop, S. C. and Hallett, J. (1974), 'Ice crystal concentration in cumulus clouds: Influence of the drop spectrum', *Science* **186**(4164), 632–634. *www.science.org/doi/abs/10.1126/science.186.4164.632*

Mülmenstädt, J., Sourdeval, O., Delanoë, J. and Quaas, J. (2015), 'Frequency of occurrence of rain from liquid-, mixed-, and ice-phase clouds derived from A-train satellite retrievals', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **42**(15), 6502–6509.

Mulholland, J. P., Nowotarski, C. J., Peters, J. M., Morrison, H. and Nielsen, E. R. (2024), 'How does vertical wind shear influence updraft characteristics and hydrometeor distributions in supercell thunderstorms?', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **152**(7), 1663–1687. *https://journals.ametsoc.org/view/journals/mwre/152/7/MWR-D-23-0166.1.xml*

Mulholland, J. P., Peters, J. M. and Morrison, H. (2021), 'How does vertical wind shear influence entrainment in squall lines?', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **78**(6), 1931–1946. *https://journals.ametsoc.org/view/journals/atsc/78/6/JAS-D-20-0299.1.xml*

Muller, C. (2020), 'Clouds in current and in a warming climate', *in Fundamental Aspects of Turbulent Flows in Climate Dynamics: Lecture Notes of the Les Houches Summer School:*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Volume 109, August 2017, Oxford University Press, Oxford, UK. *https://doi.org/10.1093/oso/9780198855217.003.0002*

Murata, A., Sasaki, H., Kawase, H. and Nosaka, M. (2017), 'Evaluation of precipitation over an oceanic region of Japan in convection-permitting regional climate model simulations', *Clim. Dyn.* **48**(5), 1779–1792. *https://doi.org/10.1007/s00382-016-3172-x*

Murphy, D. M. and Koop, T. (2005), 'Review of the vapour pressures of ice and supercooled water for atmospheric applications', *Q. J. R. Meteorolog. Soc.* **131**(608), 1539–1565.

Murphy, D. M., Solomon, S., Portmann, R. W., Rosenlof, K. H., Forster, P. M. d. F. and Wong, T. (2009), 'An observationally based energy balance for the Earth since 1950', *J. Geophys. Res.* **114**. *https://doi.org/10.1029/2009JD012105*

Murray, B. J., Broadley, S. L., Wilson, T. W., Atkinson, J. D. and Wills, R. H. (2011), 'Heterogeneous freezing of water droplets containing kaolinite particles', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **11**, 4191–4207.

Murray, B. J., O'Sullivan, D., Atkinson, J. D. and Webb, M. E. (2012), 'Ice nucleation by particles immersed in supercooled cloud droplets', *Chem. Soc. Rev.* **41**, 6519–6554.

Murray, B. J., Wilson, T. W., Dobbie, S., Cui, Z., Al-Jumur, S. M. R. K., Möhler, O., Schnaiter, M., Wagner, R., Benz, S., Niemand, M., Saathoff, H., Ebert, V., Wagner, S. and Kärcher, B. (2010), 'Heterogeneous nucleation of ice particles on glassy aerosols under cirrus conditions', *Nature Geosci.* **3**(4), 233–237. *https://doi.org/10.1038/ngeo817*

Myagkov, A., Seifert, P., Bauer-Pfundstein, M. and Wandinger, U. (2016), 'Cloud radar with hybrid mode towards estimation of shape and orientation of ice crystals', *Atmos. Meas. Tech.* **9**(2), 469–489. *https://amt.copernicus.org/articles/9/469/2016/*

Myhre, G., Highwood, E. J., Shine, K. P. and Stordal, F. (1998), 'New estimates of radiative forcing due to well mixed greenhouse gases', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **25**, 2715–2718.

Myhre, G., Samset, B. H., Schulz, M., Balkanski, Y., Bauer, S., Berntsen, T. K., Bian, H., Bellouin, N., Chin, M., Diehl, T., Easter, R. C., Feichter, J., Ghan, S. J., Hauglustaine, D., Iversen, T., Kinne, S., Kirkevag, A., Lamarque, J. F., Lin, G., Liu, X., Lund, M. T., Luo, G., Ma, X., van Noije, T., Penner, J. E., Rasch, P. J., Ruiz, A., Seland, O., Skeie, R. B., Stier, P., Takemura, T., Tsigaridis, K., Wang, P., Wang, Z., Xu, L., Yu, H., Yu, F., Yoon, J. H., Zhang, K., Zhang, H. and Zhou, C. (2013), 'Radiative forcing of the direct aerosol effect from aerocom phase II simulations', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **13**(4), 1853–1877.

Nachbar, M., Duft, D. and Leisner, T. (2019), 'The vapor pressure of liquid and solid water phases at conditions relevant to the atmosphere', *J. Chem. Phys.* **151**(6), 064504. *https://doi.org/10.1063/1.5100364*

Nagare, B., Marcolli, C., Stetzer, O. and Lohmann, U. (2015), 'Comparison of measured and calculated collision efficiencies at low temperatures', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **15**(23), 13759–13776.

Nakamura, K. (2021), 'Progress from TRMM to GPM', *J. Meteorol. Soc. Japan* **99**(3), 697–729.

Nakaya, U. (1954), *Snow Crystals*, Harvard University Press, Cambridge, MA and London, England. *https://doi.org/10.4159/harvard.9780674182769*

Nakaya, U. and Terada, T. J. (1935), 'Simultaneous observations of the mass, falling velocity and form of individual snow crystals', *J. Sci. Hokkaido Imperial Univ.* **1**(7), 191–200. *http://hdl.handle.net/2115/34452*

Nappo, C. J. (2012), Fundamentals, *in* C. J. Nappo, ed., 'An Introduction to Atmospheric Gravity Waves', Vol. 102 of International Geophysics, Academic Press, San Diego, CA, USA, pp. 1–28.

National Research Council (2015), *Climate Intervention: Reflecting Sunlight to Cool Earth*, The National Academies Press, Washington, DC.

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Neiman, P. J., Shapiro, M. A. and Fedor, L. S. (1993), 'The life cycle of an extratropical marine cyclone. Part II: Mesoscale structure and diagnostics', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **121**(8), 2177–2199.

Nelson, J. T. and Baker, M. B. (1996), 'New theoretical framework for studies of vapor growth and sublimation of small ice crystals in the atmosphere', *J. Geophys. Res.* **101**(D3), 7033–7047. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/95JD03162*

Nenow, D. and Trayanov, A. (1986), 'Thermodynamics of crystal surfaces with quasi-liquid layer', *J. Cryst. Growth* **79**(1, Part 2), 801–805. Proceedings of the Eighth International Conference on Crystal Growth.

Nesbitt, S. W., Cifelli, R. and Rutledge, S. A. (2006), 'Storm morphology and rainfall characteristics of TRMM precipitation features', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **134**(10), 2702–2721.

Neubauer, D. (2009), Modellierung des indirekten Strahlungseffekts des Hintergrundaerosols in Österreich, PhD thesis, University of Vienna.

Neubauer, D., Ferrachat, S., Siegenthaler-Le Drian, C., Stier, P., Partridge, D. G., Tegen, I., Bey, I., Stanelle, T., Kokkola, H. and Lohmann, U. (2019), 'The global aerosol–climate model ECHAM6.3-HAM2.3 – part 2: Cloud evaluation, aerosol radiative forcing, and climate sensitivity', *Geosci. Model Dev.* **12**(8), 3609–3639. *https://gmd.copernicus.org/articles/12/3609/2019/*

Niedermeier, D., Shaw, R. A., Hartmann, S., Wex, H., Clauss, T., Voigtländer, J. and Stratmann, F. (2011), 'Heterogeneous ice nucleation: Exploring the transition from stochastic to singular freezing behavior', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **11**(16), 8767–8775.

Niemeier, U. and Timmreck, C. (2015), 'What is the limit of climate engineering by stratospheric injection of SO_2?', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **15**(16), 9129–9141. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/15/9129/2015/*

Nogueira, J., Evangelista, H., Valeriano, C. d. M., Sifeddine, A., Neto, C., Vaz, G., Moreira, L. S., Cordeiro, R. C., Turcq, B., Aniceto, K. C., Neto, A. B., Martins, G., Barbosa, C. G. G., Godoi, R. H. M. and Shimizu, M. H. (2021), 'Dust arriving in the Amazon Basin over the past 7,500 years came from diverse sources', *Commun. Earth Environ.* **2**(1), 5.

Normand, C. (1921), 'Wet bulb temperatures and the thermodynamics of the air', *Mem. India Meteorol. Dep.* **23**(1), 5–11.

North, G. R. and Erukhimova, T. L. (2009), *Atmospheric Thermodynamics: Elementary Physics and Chemistry*, Cambridge University Press, New York, USA.

Nozière, B., Kalberer, M., Claeys, M., Allan, J., D'Anna, B., Decesari, S., Finessi, E., Glasius, M., Grgiè, I., Hamilton, J. F., Hoffmann, T., Iinuma, Y., Jaoui, M., Kahnt, A., Kampf, C. J., Kourtchev, I., Maenhaut, W., Marsden, N., Saarikoski, S., Schnelle-Kreis, J., Surratt, J. D., Szidat, S., Szmigielski, R. and Wisthaler, A. (2015), 'The molecular identification of organic compounds in the atmosphere: State of the art and challenges', *Chem. Rev.* **115**(10), 3919–3983. PMID: 25647604. *https://doi.org/10.1021/cr5003485*

Nývlt, J. (1995), 'The ostwald rule of stages', *Cryst. Res. Technol.* **30**(4), 443–449. *https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/crat.2170300402*

Oakley, N. S., Cannon, F., Munroe, R., Lancaster, J. T., Gomberg, D. and Ralph, F. M. (2018), 'Brief communication: Meteorological and climatological conditions associated with the 9 January 2018 post-fire debris flows in Montecito and Carpinteria, California, USA', *Nat. Hazards Earth Syst. Sci.* **18**(11), 3037–3043. *https://nhess.copernicus.org/articles/18/3037/2018/*

Odum, J. R., Hoffmann, T., Bowman, F., Collins, D., Flagan, R. C. and Seinfeld, J. H. (1996), 'Gas/particle partitioning and secondary organic aerosol yields', *Environ. Sci. Technol.* **30**(8), 2580–2585. *https://doi.org/10.1021/es950943+*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Oertel, A., Boettcher, M., Joos, H., Sprenger, M. and Wernli, H. (2020), 'Potential vorticity structure of embedded convection in a warm conveyor belt and its relevance for large-scale dynamics', *Wea. Clim. Dyn.* **1**(1), 127–153. *https://wcd.copernicus.org/articles/1/127/2020/*

Ohno, T. and Satoh, M. (2015), 'On the warm core of a tropical cyclone formed near the tropopause', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **72**(2), 551–571.

Oppenländer, T., Hellstern, P., Wehrle, R., Hengstler, G. and zur Hagelabwehr in den Landkreisen Schwarzwald-Baar und Tuttlingen e.V., V. (2022), 'Hagelabwehr durch Wolkenimpfen', *Chemie in unserer Zeit* **56**(3), 172–179. *https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/ciuz.202000092*

Orlanski, I. (1975), 'Rational subdivision of scales for atmospheric processes', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **56**(5), 527–530.

Orr, B. W. and Kropfli, R. A. (1999), 'A method for estimating particle fall velocities from vertically pointing doppler radar', *J. Atmos. Oceanic Technol.* **16**(1), 29–37.

Ostwald, W. (1897), 'Studien über die Bildung und Umwandlung fester Körper. 1. Abhandlung: Übersättigung und Überkaltung', *Zeitschrift für Physikalische Chemie* **22**, 289–330.

Otto, A., Otto, F. E. L., Boucher, O., Church, J., Hegerl, G., Forster, P. M., Gillett, N. P., Gregory, J., Johnson, G. C., Knutti, R., Lewis, N., Lohmann, U., Marotzke, J., Myhre, G., Shindell, D., Stevens, B. and Allen, M. R. (2013), 'Energy budget constraints on climate response', *Nature Geosci.* **6**, 415–416.

Ovadnevaite, J., Zuend, A., Laaksonen, A., Sanchez, K. J., Roberts, G., Ceburnis, D., Decesari, S., Rinaldi, M., Hodas, N., Facchini, M. C., Seinfeld, J. H. and O' Dowd, C. (2017), 'Surface tension prevails over solute effect in organic-influenced cloud droplet activation', *Nature* **546**(7660), 637–641. *https://doi.org/10.1038/nature22806*

O'Gorman, P. A. (2015), 'Precipitation extremes under climate change', *Curr. Clim. Change Rep.* **1**(2), 49–59. *https://doi.org/10.1007/s40641-015-0009-3*

Pagels, J., Khalizov, A. F., McMurry, P. H. and Zhang, R. Y. (2009), 'Processing of soot by controlled sulphuric acid and water condensation – mass and mobility relationship', *Aerosol Sci. Technol.* **43**(7), 629–640. *https://doi.org/10.1080/02786820902810685*

Palm, B. B., Peng, Q., Fredrickson, C. D., Lee, B. H., Garofalo, L. A., Pothier, M. A., Kreidenweis, S. M., Farmer, D. K., Pokhrel, R. P., Shen, Y., Murphy, S. M., Permar, W., Hu, L., Campos, T. L., Hall, S. R., Ullmann, K., Zhang, X., Flocke, F., Fischer, E. V. and Thornton, J. A. (2020), 'Quantification of organic aerosol and brown carbon evolution in fresh wildfire plumes', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **117**(47), 29469–29477. *www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.2012218117*

Pankow, J. F. (1994), 'An absorption model of gas/particle partitioning of organic compounds in the atmosphere', *Atmos. Environ.* **28**(2), 185–188. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/1352231094900930*

Pant, A., Parsons, M. T. and Bertram, A. K. (2006), 'Crystallization of aqueous ammonium sulfate particles internally mixed with soot and kaolinite: Crystallization relative humidities and nucleation rates', *J. Phys. Chem. A* **110**(28), 8701–8709. *https://doi.org/10.1021/jp060985s*

Papaevangelou, N., Villanueva, D., Eirund, G. K., Chen, J., Dedekind, Z. and Lohmann, U. (2025), 'Simulations of selective seeding of hailstorms – a summertime case study over switzerland', *J. Appl. Meteorol. Clim.* p. subm. to.

Paramonov, M., Kerminen, V.-M., Gysel, M., Aalto, P. P., Andreae, M. O., Asmi, E., Baltensperger, U., Bougiatioti, A., Brus, D., Frank, G. P., Good, N., Gunthe, S. S., Hao, L., Irwin, M., Jaatinen, A., Jurányi, Z., King, S. M., Kortelainen, A., Kristensson, A., Lihavainen, H., Kulmala, M., Lohmann, U., Martin, S. T., McFiggans, G., Mihalopoulos, N., Nenes, A., O'Dowd, C. D., Ovadnevaite, J., Petäjä, T., Pöschl, U., Roberts, G. C.,

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Rose, D., Svenningsson, B., Swietlicki, E., Weingartner, E., Whitehead, J., Wiedensohler, A., Wittbom, C. and Sierau, B. (2015), 'A synthesis of cloud condensation nuclei counter (CCNC) measurements within the Eucaari network', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **15**(21), 12211–12229. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/15/12211/2015/*

Paras, M. K. and Rani, P. (2018), 'Survey on electrical activity in earth's atmosphere', *Adv. Electromagn.* **7**(4), 34–45. *https://aemjournal.org/index.php/AEM/article/view/737*

Park, S.-G., Maki, M., Iwanami, K., Bringi, V. N. and Chandrasekar, V. (2005), 'Correction of radar reflectivity and differential reflectivity for rain attenuation at x band. Part II: Evaluation and application', *J. Atmos. Oceanic Technol.* **22**(11), 1633–1655.

Park, S., Jung, C., Jung, K., Lee, B. and Lee, K. (2005), 'Wet scrubbing of polydisperse aerosols by freely falling droplets', *J. Aerosol Sci.* **36**(12), 1444–1458.

Parker, M. D. and Johnson, R. H. (2000), 'Organizational modes of midlatitude mesoscale convective systems', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **128**(10), 3413–3436.

Pasquier, J. T., Henneberger, J., Korolev, A., Ramelli, F., Wieder, J., Lauber, A., Li, G., David, R. O., Carlsen, T., Gierens, R., Maturilli, M. and Lohmann, U. (2023), 'Understanding the history of two complex ice crystal habits deduced from a holographic imager', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **50**(1), e2022GL100247. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2022GL100247*

Pasquier, J. T., Henneberger, J., Ramelli, F., Lauber, A., David, R. O., Wieder, J., Carlsen, T., Gierens, R., Maturilli, M. and Lohmann, U. (2022), 'Conditions favorable for secondary ice production in Arctic mixed-phase clouds', *Atmos. Chem. Phys. Disc.* **2022**, 1–33. *https://acp.copernicus.org/preprints/acp-2022-314/*

Peixóto, J. P. and Oort, A. H. (1983), *The Atmospheric Branch of the Hydrological Cycle and Climate*, Springer Netherlands, Dordrecht, pp. 5–65.

Pendergrass, A. G. and Willoughby, H. E. (2009), 'Diabatically induced secondary flows in tropical cyclones. Part I: Quasi-steady forcing', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **137**(3), 805–821.

Peng, C., Chen, L. and Tang, M. (2022), 'A database for deliquescence and efflorescence relative humidities of compounds with atmospheric relevance', *Fund. Res.* **2**(4), 578–587. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S2667325821002612*

Peng, Y., Lohmann, U., Leaitch, R., Banic, C. and Couture, M. (2002), 'The cloud albedo-cloud droplet effective radius relationship for clean and polluted clouds from RACE and FIRE.ACE', *J. Geophys. Res.* **107**. *https://doi.org/10.029/2000JD000281*

Penner, J. E., Lister, D. H., Griggs, D. J., Dokken, D. J. and McFarland, M. E. (1999), *Aviation and the Global Atmosphere: A Special Report of Working Group III of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA.

Penner, J. E., Zhou, C. and Liu, X. (2015), 'Can cirrus cloud seeding be used for geoengineering?', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **42**(20), 8775–8782.

Persing, J., Montgomery, M. T., McWilliams, J. C. and Smith, R. K. (2013), 'Asymmetric and axisymmetric dynamics of tropical cyclones', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **13**(24), 12299–12341. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/13/12299/2013/*

Peters, G. and Görsdorf, U. (2010), 'Wolkenradar – Prinzipien und Messungen', *promet* **36**, 144–153.

Peters, K., Stier, P., Quaas, J. and Graßl, H. (2012), 'Aerosol indirect effects from shipping emissions: Sensitivity studies with the global aerosol-climate model ECHAM-HAM', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **12**(13), 5985–6007.

Petters, M. D. and Kreidenweis, S. M. (2007), 'A single parameter representation of hygroscopic growth and cloud condensation nucleus activity', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **7**, 1961–1971.

Petters, S. S. (2022), 'Constraints on the role of Laplace pressure in multiphase reactions and

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

viscosity of organic aerosols', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **49**(12), e2022GL098959. https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2022GL098959

Petty, G. W. (2008), *A First Course in Atmospheric Radiation*, Sundog Publication, Madison, p. 452.

Pfahl, S., Madonna, E., Boettcher, M., Joos, H. and Wernli, H. (2014), 'Warm conveyor belts in the era-interim dataset (1979–2010). Part II: Moisture origin and relevance for precipitation', *J. Clim.* **27**(1), 27–40.

Pham, M., Mueller, J.-F., Brasseur, G. P., Granier, C. and Megie, G. (1995), 'A three-dimensional study of the tropospheric sulfur cycle', *J. Geophys. Res.* **100**, 26,061–26,092.

Phillips, V. T. J., Formenton, M., Bansemer, A., Kudzotsa, I. and Lienert, B. (2015), 'A parameterization of sticking efficiency for collisions of snow and graupel with ice crystals: Theory and comparison with observations', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **72**(12), 4885–4902.

Pielke, R. A., Landsea, C., Mayfield, M., Layer, J. and Pasch, R. (2005), 'Hurricanes and global warming', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **86**(11), 1571–1576.

Pierce, E. T. (1970), 'Latitudinal variation of lightning parameters', *J. Appl. Meteorol. Climatol.* **9**(1), 194 –195.

Pilié, R. J., Mack, E. J., Rogers, C. W., Katz, U. and Kocmond, W. C. (1979), 'The formation of marine fog and the development of fog-stratus systems along the California coast', *J. Appl. Meteorol. Climatol.* **18**(10), 1275–1286.

Pinti, V., Marcolli, C., Zobrist, B., Hoyle, C. R. and Peter, T. (2012), 'Ice nucleation efficiency of clay minerals in the immersion mode', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **12**, 5859–5878.

Planck, M. (1901), 'Über das Gesetz der Energieverteilung im Normalspectrum', *Annalen der Physik* **309**(3), 553–563. https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/andp.19013090310

Platnick, S., e. a. (2015), 'Modis atmosphere l3 monthly product', NASA MODIS Adaptive Processing System, Goddard Space Flight Center, USA.

Platnick, S., King, M. and Hubanks, P. (2017), 'Modis atmosphere l3 monthly product', NASA MODIS Adaptive Processing System, Goddard Space Flight Center. https://doi.org/10.5067/MODIS/MYD08M3.061

Poelman, D. R. and Schulz, W. (2020), 'Comparing lightning observations of the ground-based european lightning location system euclid and the space-based lightning imaging sensor (LIS) on the international space station (ISS)', *Atmos. Meas. Tech.* **13**(6), 2965–2977. https://amt.copernicus.org/articles/13/2965/2020/

Pöhlker, M. L., Pöhlker, C., Quaas, J., Mülmenstädt, J., Pozzer, A., Andreae, M. O., Artaxo, P., Block, K., Coe, H., Ervens, B., Gallimore, P., Gaston, C. J., Gunthe, S. S., Henning, S., Herrmann, H., Krüger, O. O., McFiggans, G., Poulain, L., Raj, S. S., Reyes-Villegas, E., Royer, H. M., Walter, D., Wang, Y. and Pöschl, U. (2023), 'Global organic and inorganic aerosol hygroscopicity and its effect on radiative forcing', *Nat. Commun.* **14**(1), 6139. https://doi.org/10.1038/s41467-023-41695-8

Politovich, M. and Cooper, W. A. (1988), 'Variability of the supersaturation in cumulus clouds', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **45**(11), 1651–1664.

Pope, F. D., Braesicke, P., Grainger, R. G., Kalberer, M., Watson, I. M., Davidson, P. J. and Cox, R. A. (2012), 'Stratospheric aerosol particles and solar-radiation management', *Nat. Clim. Change* **2**(10), 713–719. https://doi.org/10.1038/nclimate1528

Porch, W. M., Kao, C.-Y. J. and Kelley, R. G. (1990), 'Ship trails and ship induced cloud dynamics', *Atmos. Environ.* **24**(5), 1051–1059. www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/096016869090073V

Porter, A. and Smyth, N. F. (2002), 'Modelling the morning glory of the Gulf of Carpentaria', *J. Fluid Mechanics* **454**, 1–20.

Pöschl, U. (2005), 'Atmospheric aerosols: Composition, transformation, climate and health effects', *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

44(46), 7520–7540. *https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/anie.200501122*

Possner, A., Ekman, A. M. L. and Lohmann, U. (2017), 'Cloud response and feedback processes in stratiform mixed-phase clouds perturbed by ship exhaust', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **44**(4), 1964–1972.

Potter, S. (2007), 'Fine-tuning fujita: After 35 years, a new scale for rating tornadoes takes effect', *Weatherwise* **60**(2), 64–71. *https://doi.org/10.3200/WEWI.60.2.64-71*

Poujol, B., Prein, A. F., Molina, M. J. and Muller, C. (2021), 'Dynamic and thermodynamic impacts of climate change on organized convection in Alaska', *Clim. Dyn.* **56**(7), 2569–2593. *https://doi.org/10.1007/s00382-020-05606-7*

Prein, A. F. and Heymsfield, A. J. (2020), 'Increased melting level height impacts surface precipitation phase and intensity', *Nat. Clim. Chang.* **10**(8), 771–776. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s41558-020-0825-x*

Prein, A. F. and Holland, G. J. (2018), 'Global estimates of damaging hail hazard', *Wea. Clim. Extremes* **22**, 10–23. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S2212094718300744*

Prestel, I. and Wirth, V. (2016), 'What flow conditions are conducive to banner cloud formation?', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **73**(6), 2385–2402.

Price, C. and Rind, D. (1993), 'What determines the cloud-to-ground lightning fraction in thunderstorms?', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **20**(6), 463–466. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/93GL00226*

Price, H. C., Mattsson, J., Zhang, Y., Bertram, A. K., Davies, J. F., Grayson, J. W., Martin, S. T., O'Sullivan, D., Reid, J. P., Rickards, A. M. J. and Murray, B. J. (2015), 'Water diffusion in atmospherically relevant $\alpha-$pinene secondary organic material', *Chem. Sci.* **6**, 4876–4883. *http://dx.doi.org/10.1039/C5SC00685F*

Prisle, N. L., Raatikainen, T., Sorjamaa, R., Svenningsson, B., Laaksonen, A. and Bilde, M. (2008), 'Surfactant partitioning in cloud droplet activation: A study of c8, c10, c12 and c14 normal fatty acid sodium salts', *Tellus B* **60**(3), 416–431. *https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1111/j.1600-0889.2008.00352.x*

Proske, U., Bessenbacher, V., Dedekind, Z., Lohmann, U. and Neubauer, D. (2021), 'How frequent is natural cloud seeding from ice cloud layers ($< -35°$ C) over Switzerland?', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **21**(6), 5195–5216. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/21/5195/2021/*

Prospero, J. M. and Carlson, T. N. (1972), 'Vertical and areal distribution of Saharan dust over the western equatorial North Atlantic ocean', *J. Geophys. Res. (1896–1977)* **77**(27), 5255–5265. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/JC077i027p05255*

Prospero, J. M., Ginoux, P., Torres, O., Nicholson, S. E. and Gill, T. E. (2002), 'Environmental characterization of global sources of atmospheric soil dust identified with the NIMBUS 7 total ozone mapping spectrometer (TOMS) absorbing aerosol product', *Rev. Geophys.* **40**. *https://doi.org/10.1029/2000RG000095*

Protat, A., Young, S. A., McFarlane, S. A., L'Ecuyer, T., Mace, G. G., Comstock, J. M., Long, C. N., Berry, E. and Delanoë, J. (2014), 'Reconciling ground-based and space-based estimates of the frequency of occurrence and radiative effect of clouds around Darwin, Australia', *J. Appl. Meteorol. Clim.* **53**(2), 456–478.

Pruppacher, H. R. (1995), 'A new look at homogeneous ice nucleation in supercooled water drops', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **52**, 1924–1933.

Pruppacher, H. R. and Beard, K. V. (1970), 'A wind tunnel investigation of the internal circulation and shape of water drops falling at terminal velocity in air', *Q. J. R. Meteorolog. Soc.* **96**(408), 247–256.

Pruppacher, H. R. and Jaenicke, R. (1995), 'The processing of water-vapor and aerosols by atmospheric clouds, a global estimate', *Atmos. Res.* **38**, 283–295.

Pruppacher, H. R. and Klett, J. D. (1997), *Microphysics of Clouds and Precipitation*, Kluwer Acad., Norwell, MA.

Pruppacher, H. R. and Pitter, R. L. (1971), 'A semi-empirical determination of the shape of

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

cloud and rain drops', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **28**(1), 86–94.

Pruppacher, H. R. and Rasmussen, R. (1979), 'A wind tunnel investigation of the rate of evaporation of large water drops falling at terminal velocity in air', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **36**(7), 1255–1260.

Purdy, J. C., Austin, G., Seed, A. W. and Cluckie, I. (2005), 'Radar evidence of orographic enhancement due to the seeder feeder mechanism', *Meteorol. Appl.* **12**(3), 199–206. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1017/S1350482705001672*

Pye, H. O. T., Nenes, A., Alexander, B., Ault, A. P., Barth, M. C., Clegg, S. L., Collett Jr., J. L., Fahey, K. M., Hennigan, C. J., Herrmann, H., Kanakidou, M., Kelly, J. T., Ku, I.-T., McNeill, V. F., Riemer, N., Schaefer, T., Shi, G., Tilgner, A., Walker, J. T., Wang, T., Weber, R., Xing, J., Zaveri, R. A. and Zuend, A. (2020), 'The acidity of atmospheric particles and clouds', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **20**(8), 4809–4888. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/20/4809/2020/*

Qin, F. and Fu, Y. (2016), 'TRMM-observed summer warm rain over the tropical and subtropical pacific ocean: Characteristics and regional differences', *J. Meteorol. Res.* **30**(3), 371–385. *https://doi.org/10.1007/s13351-016-5151-x*

Quaas, J., Andrews, T., Bellouin, N., Block, K., Boucher, O., Ceppi, P., Dagan, G., Doktorowski, S., Eichholz, H. M., Forster, P., Goren, T., Gryspeerdt, E., Hodnebrog, O., Jia, H., Kramer, R., Lange, C., Maycock, A. C., Mülmenstädt, J., Myhre, G., O'Connor, F. M., Pincus, R., Samset, B. H., Senf, F., Shine, K. P., Smith, C., Stjern, C. W., Takemura, T., Toll, V. and Wall, C. J. (2024), 'Adjustments to climate perturbations – mechanisms, implications, observational constraints', *AGU Adv.* **5**(5), e2023AV001144. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2023AV001144*

Quaas, J., Arola, A., Cairns, B., Christensen, M., Deneke, H., Ekman, A. M. L., Feingold, G., Fridlind, A., Gryspeerdt, E., Hasekamp, O., Li, Z., Lipponen, A., Ma, P.-L., Mülmenstädt, J., Nenes, A., Penner, J. E., Rosenfeld, D., Schrödner, R., Sinclair, K., Sourdeval, O., Stier, P., Tesche, M., van Diedenhoven, B. and Wendisch, M. (2020), 'Constraining the Twomey effect from satellite observations: Issues and perspectives', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **20**(23), 15079–15099. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/20/15079/2020/*

Quante, M. (2004), 'The role of clouds in the climate system', *J. Phys. IV* **121**, 61–86.

Radenz, M., Bühl, J., Seifert, P., Baars, H., Engelmann, R., Barja González, B., Mamouri, R.-E., Zamorano, F. and Ansmann, A. (2021), 'Hemispheric contrasts in ice formation in stratiform mixed-phase clouds: Disentangling the role of aerosol and dynamics with ground-based remote sensing', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **21**(23), 17969–17994. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/21/17969/2021/*

Radke, L. F., Coakley, J. A. and King, M. D. (1989), 'Direct and remote sensing observations of the effects of ships on clouds', *Science* **246**(4934), 1146–1149. *www.science.org/doi/abs/10.1126/science.246.4934.1146*

Ramanathan, V., Cess, R. D., Harrison, E. F., Minnis, P., Barkstrom, B. R., E., A. and Hartmann, D. (1989), 'Cloud–radiative forcing and climate: Results from the earth radiation budget experiment', *Science* **243**, 57–63.

Ramelli, F., Henneberger, J., David, R. O., Bühl, J., Radenz, M., Seifert, P., Wieder, J., Lauber, A., Pasquier, J. T., Engelmann, R., Mignani, C., Hervo, M. and Lohmann, U. (2021), 'Microphysical investigation of the seeder and feeder region of an alpine mixed-phase cloud', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **21**(9), 6681–6706. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/21/6681/2021/*

Ramelli, F., Henneberger, J., Fuchs, C., Miller, A. J., Omanovic, N., Spirig, R., Zhang, H., David, R. O., Ohneiser, K., Seifert, P. and Lohmann, U. (2024), 'Repurposing weather modification for cloud research showcased by ice crystal growth', *PNAS Nexus* **3**(9), 402. *https://doi.org/10.1093/pnasnexus/pgae402*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Ramsay, H. (2017), 'The global climatology of tropical cyclones'. *Oxford Research Encyclopedia of Natural Hazard Science*, Oxford University Press, New York, NY, USA.

Rangno, A. (2002), 'Clouds classification', *in* J. R. Holton, J. A. Curry and J. A. Pyle, eds, *Encyclopedia of Atmospheric Sciences*, Academic Press, San Diego, CA, USA, pp. 467–475.

Rangno, A. (2015), 'Classification of clouds', *in* G. R. North, J. A. Pyle and F. Zhang, eds, *Encyclopedia of Atmospheric Sciences*, 2nd ed., Elsevier, pp. 141–160.

Rangno, A. L. and Hobbs, P. V. (1988), 'Criteria for the onset of significant concentrations of ice particles in cumulus clouds', *Atmos. Res.* **22**(1), 1–13. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/0169809588900087*

Raoult, F.-M. (1887), 'General law of the vapor pressure of solvents', *Comptes Rendus* **104**, 1430–1433. *www.scopus.com/inward/record.uri?eid=2-s2.0-0001056914&partnerID=40&md5=156a984197b77d455a513182fb90ac7a*

Raschke, E., Ohmura, A., Rossow, W. B., Carlson, B. E., Zhang, Y.-C., Stubenrauch, C., Kottek, M. and Wild, M. (2005), 'Cloud effects on the radiation budget based on ISCCP data (1991 to 1995)', *Int. J. Climatol.* **25**, 1103–1125.

Rasmussen, E. N. and Blanchard, D. O. (1998), 'A baseline climatology of sounding-derived supercell and tornado forecast parameters', *Wea. Forecast.* **13**(4), 1148– 1164.

Rau, W. (1953), 'Über den Einfluß des Tropfenvolumens auf die Unterkühlbarkeit von Wassertropfen und die Bedeutung des Gefrierkernspektrums', *Z. Naturforschg.* **8a**, 197–204.

Rauber, R. M., Geerts, B., Xue, L., French, J., Friedrich, K., Rasmussen, R. M., Tessendorf, S. A., Blestrud, D. R., Kunkel, M. L. and Parkinson, S. (2019), 'Wintertime orographic cloud seeding – a review', *J. Appl. Meteorol. Climatol.* **58**(10), 2117–2140.

Raupach, T. H., Martius, O., Allen, J. T., Kunz, M., Lasher-Trapp, S., Mohr, S., Rasmussen, K. L., Trapp, R. J. and Zhang, Q. (2021), 'The effects of climate change on hailstorms', *Nat. Rev. Earth Environ.* **2**(3), 213–226. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s43017-020-00133-9*

Ravichandran, S., Meiburg, E. and Govindarajan, R. (2020), 'Mammatus cloud formation by settling and evaporation', *J. Fluid Mech.* **899**, A27.

Ravishankara, A. R. (1997), 'Heterogeneous and multiphase chemistry in the troposphere', *Science* **276**(5315), 1058–1065. *www.science.org/doi/abs/10.1126/science.276.5315.1058*

Raymond, C., Matthews, T. and Horton, R. M. (2020), 'The emergence of heat and humidity too severe for human tolerance', *Sci. Adv.* **6**(19), eaaw1838.

Reid, J. P., Bertram, A. K., Topping, D. O., Laskin, A., Martin, S. T., Petters, M. D., Pope, F. D. and Rovelli, G. (2018), 'The viscosity of atmospherically relevant organic particles', *Nat. Commun.* **9**(1), 956. *https://europepmc.org/articles/PMC5840428*

Ren, W., Reutzsch, J. and Weigand, B. (2020), 'Direct numerical simulation of water droplets in turbulent flow', *Fluids* **5**(3). *www.mdpi.com/2311-5521/5/3/158*

Renbaum-Wolff, L., Grayson, J. W., Bateman, A. P., Kuwata, M., Sellier, M., Murray, B. J., Shilling, J. E., Martin, S. T. and Bertram, A. K. (2013), 'Viscosity of $\alpha-$pinene secondary organic material and implications for particle growth and reactivity', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **110**(20), 8014–8019. *www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.1219548110*

Renzer, G., de Almeida Ribeiro, I., Guo, H.-B., Fröhlich-Nowoisky, J., Berry, R. J., Bonn, M., Molinero, V. and Meister, K. (2024), 'Hierarchical assembly and environmental enhancement of bacterial ice nucleators', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **121**(43), e2409283121. *www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.2409283121*

Reynolds, S. E., Brook, M. and Gourley, M. F. (1957), 'Thunderstorm charge separation', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **14**(5), 426–436.

Riccobono, F., Schobesberger, S., Scott, C. E., Dommen, J., Ortega, I. K., Rondo, L., Almeida, J., Amorim, A., Bianchi, F., Breitenlechner, M., David, A., Downard, A., Dunne, E. M., Duplissy, J., Ehrhart, S.,

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Flagan, R. C., Franchin, A., Hansel, A., Junninen, H., Kajos, M., Keskinen, H., Kupc, A., Kürten, A., Kvashin, A. N., Laaksonen, A., Lehtipalo, K., Makhmutov, V., Mathot, S., Nieminen, T., Onnela, A., Petäjä, T., Praplan, A. P., Santos, F. D., Schallhart, S., Seinfeld, J. H., Sipilä, M., Spracklen, D. V., Stozhkov, Y., Stratmann, F., Tomé, A., Tsagkogeorgas, G., Vaattovaara, P., Viisanen, Y., Vrtala, A., Wagner, P. E., Weingartner, E., Wex, H., Wimmer, D., Carslaw, K. S., Curtius, J., Donahue, N. M., Kirkby, J., Kulmala, M., Worsnop, D. R. and Baltensperger, U. (2014), 'Oxidation products of biogenic emissions contribute to nucleation of atmospheric particles', *Science* **344**(6185), 717–721. *www.science.org/doi/abs/10.1126/science.1243527*

Richardson, C. and Spann, J. (1984), 'Measurement of the water cycle in a levitated ammonium sulfate particle', *J. Aerosol Sci.* **15**(5), 563–571. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/0021850284900193*

Richner, H. and Hächler, P. (2013), *Understanding and Forecasting Alpine Foehn*, Springer Netherlands, Dordrecht, pp. 219–260.

Riemer, M., Montgomery, M. T. and Nicholls, M. E. (2010), 'A new paradigm for intensity modification of tropical cyclones: Thermodynamic impact of vertical wind shear on the inflow layer', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **10**(7), 3163–3188. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/10/3163/2010/*

Riemer, N., Ault, A. P., West, M., Craig, R. L. and Curtis, J. H. (2019), 'Aerosol mixing state: Measurements, modeling, and impacts', *Rev. Geophys.* **57**(2), 187–249. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2018RG000615*

Riemer, N., West, M., Zaveri, R. A. and Easter, R. C. (2009), 'Simulating the evolution of soot mixing state with a particle-resolved aerosol model', *J. Geophys. Res.* **114**(D9). *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2008JD011073*

Riipinen, I., Koponen, I. K., Frank, G. P., Hyvärinen, A.-P., Vanhanen, J., Lihavainen, H., Lehtinen, K. E. J., Bilde, M. and Kulmala, M. (2007), 'Adipic and malonic acid aqueous solutions: Surface tensions and saturation vapor pressures', *J. Phys. Chem. A* **111**(50), 12995–13002. *https://doi.org/10.1021/jp073731v*

Rissler, J., Vestin, A., Swietlicki, E., Fisch, G., Zhou, J., Artaxo, P. and Andreae, M. O. (2006), 'Size distribution and hygroscopic properties of aerosol particles from dry-season biomass burning in Amazonia', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **6**, 471–491. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/6/471/2006/*

Roberts, G. C. and Nenes, A. (2005), 'A continuous-flow streamwise thermal-gradient ccn chamber for atmospheric measurements', *Aerosol Sci. Technol.* **39**(3), 206–221.

Roberts, R. D. and Wilson, J. W. (1995), 'The genesis of three nonsupercell tornadoes observed with dual-doppler radar', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **123**(12), 3408–3436.

Robock, A., Marquardt, A., Kravitz, B. and Stenchikov, G. (2009), 'Benefits, risks, and costs of stratospheric geoengineering', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **36**, L19703.

Roca, R., Aublanc, J., Chambon, P., Fiolleau, T. and Viltard, N. (2014), 'Robust observational quantification of the contribution of mesoscale convective systems to rainfall in the tropics', *J. Clim.* **27**(13), 4952–4958.

Roe, G. H. (2005), 'Orographic precipitation', *Ann. Rev. Earth Planet. Sci.* **33**, 645–671.

Rogers, D. C., DeMott, P. J., Kreidenweis, S. and Chen, Y. (1998), 'Measurements of ice nucleating aerosols during SUCCESS', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **25**, 1383–1386.

Rogers, R. R. and Yau, M. K. (1989), *A Short Course in Cloud Physics*, Pergamon, Tarrytown, NY.

Rosati, B., Christiansen, S., Dinesen, A., Roldin, P., Massling, A., Nilsson, E. D. and Bilde, M. (2021), 'The impact of atmospheric oxidation on hygroscopicity and cloud droplet activation of inorganic sea spray aerosol', *Sci. Rep.* **11**(1), 10008. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s41598-021-89346-6*

Rosenberg, R. (2005), 'Why is ice slippery?', *Phys. Today* **58**(12), 50–55.

Rosenfeld, D. and Gutman, G. (1994), 'Retrieving microphysical properties near the

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

tops of potential rain clouds by multispectral analysis of AVHRR data', *Atmos. Res.* **34**(1), 259–283. 11th conference on clouds and precipitation. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/0169809594900965*

Rosenfeld, D., Kaufman, Y. J. and Koren, I. (2006), 'Switching cloud cover and dynamical regimes from open to closed Benard cells in response to the suppression of precipitation by aerosols', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **6**, 2503–2511.

Rosenfeld, D., Lohmann, U., Raga, G. B., O'Dowd, C. D., Kulmala, M., Fuzzi, S., Reissell, A. and Andreae, M. O. (2008), 'Flood or drought: How do aerosols affect precipitation?', *Science* **321**(5894), 1309–1313.

Rosenfeld, D., Wang, H. and Rasch, P. J. (2012), 'The roles of cloud drop effective radius and lwp in determining rain properties in marine stratocumulus', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **39**(13). *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2012GL052028*

Rossby, C.-G. (1940), 'Planetary flow patterns in the atmosphere', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc* **66**, 68–87.

Rössler, O., Froidevaux, P., Börst, U., Rickli, R., Martius, O. and Weingartner, R. (2014), 'Retrospective analysis of a nonforecasted rain-on-snow flood in the alps – a matter of model limitations or unpredictable nature?', *Hydrol. Earth System Sci.* **18**(6), 2265–2285. *https://hess.copernicus.org/articles/18/2265/2014/*

Rossow, W. B. and Schiffer, R. A. (1999), 'Advances in understanding clouds from ISCCP', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **80**, 2261–2287.

Rotunno, R. (1981), 'On the Evolution of Thunderstorm Rotation'.

Rotunno, R. and Bluestein, H. B. (2024), 'Recent developments in tornado theory and observations', *Rep. Prog. Phys.* **87**(11), 114801. *https://dx.doi.org/10.1088/1361-6633/ad7f6a*

Rudich, Y., Donahue, N. M. and Mentel, T. F. (2007), 'Aging of organic aerosol: Bridging the gap between laboratory and field studies', *Ann. Rev. Phys. Chem.* **58**(1), 321–352. *https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev.physchem.58.032806.104432*

Ruehl, C. R., Davies, J. F. and Wilson, K. R. (2016), 'An interfacial mechanism for cloud droplet formation on organic aerosols', *Science* **351**(6280), 1447–1450. *www.science.org/doi/abs/10.1126/science.aad4889*

Rulfová, Z. and Kysel'y, J. (2013), 'Disaggregating convective and stratiform precipitation from station weather data', *Atmos. Res.* **134**, 100–115. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S016980951300207X*

Rutledge, S. A. and Hobbs, P. V. (1984), 'The mesoscale and microscale structure and organization of clouds and precipitation in midlatitude cyclones. XII: A diagnostic modeling study of precipitation development in narrow cold-frontal rainbands', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **41**(20), 2949–2972.

Böing, S. J., Jonker, H. J. J., Siebesma, A. P. and Grabowski, W. W. (2012), 'Influence of the subcloud layer on the development of a deep convective ensemble', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **69**(9), 2682–2698.

Salam, A., Lohmann, U., Crenna, B., Lesins, G., Klages, P., Rogers, D., Irani, R., MacGillivray, A. and Coffin, M. (2006), 'Ice nucleation studies of mineral dust particles with a new continuous flow diffusion chamber', *Aerosol Sci. Technol.* **40**, 134–143.

Samson, R. J., Mulholland, G. W. and Gentry, J. W. (1987), 'Structural analysis of soot agglomerates', *Langmuir* **3**(2), 272–281. *https://doi.org/10.1021/la00074a022*

Sant, V., Lohmann, U. and Seifert, A. (2013), 'Performance of a triclass paramterization of the collision-coalescence process in shallow clouds', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **70**, 1744–1767.

Santachiara, G., Belosi, F. and Prodi, F. (2016), 'Ice crystal precipitation at dome C site (East Antarctica)', *Atmos. Res.* **167**, 108–117. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0169809515002501*

Santachiara, G., Prodi, F. and Belosi, F. (2013), 'Atmospheric aerosol scavenging processes and the role of thermo- and diffusio-phoretic

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

forces', *Atmos. Res.* **128**, 46–56. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0169809513000884*

Sapkal, M. G., Rösch, M., and Kanji, Z. A. (2025), 'Development of the Horizontal Cloud Condensation Nuclei Counter (HCCNC) to detect particle activation down to 4 °C temperature and 0.05 % supersaturation', *Atmos. Meas. Tech.* **18**, 5649–5667. *https://doi.org/10.5194/amt-18-5649-2025*

Sassen, K. and Wang, Z. (2008), 'Classifying clouds around the globe with the CloudSat radar: 1-year of results', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **35**, L04805.

Saunders, C. (2008), 'Charge separation mechanisms in clouds', *Space Sci. Rev.* **137**(1-4), 335–353.

Saunders, C. P. R., Bax-Norman, H., Emersic, C., Avila, E. E. and Castellano, N. E. (2006), 'Laboratory studies of the effect of cloud conditions on graupel/crystal charge transfer in thunderstorm electrification', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **132**(621), 2653–2673. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1256/qj.05.218*

Saunders, P. (1965), 'Some characteristics of tropical marine showers', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **22**(2), 167–175.

Schemm, S., Sprenger, M. and Wernli, H. (2018), 'When during their life cycle are extratropical cyclones attended by fronts?', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **99**(1), 149–165.

Schemm, S. and Wernli, H. (2014), 'The linkage between the warm and the cold conveyor belts in an idealized extratropical cyclone', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **71**. *https://doi.org/10.1175/JAS–D–13–0177.1*

Scherrer, S. C. and Appenzeller, C. (2014), 'Fog and low stratus over the Swiss Plateau – a climatological study', *Int. J. Climatol.* **34**(3), 678–686.

Schiffer, R. A. and Rossow, W. B. (1983), 'The international satellite cloud climatology project (ISCCP): The first project of the world climate research programme', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **64**(7), 779–784.

Schiffer, R. A. and Rossow, W. B. (1985), 'ISCCP global radiance data set: A new resource tor climate research', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **66**(12), 1498–1505.

Schill, G. P., Froyd, K. D., Bian, H., Kupc, A., Williamson, C., Brock, C. A., Ray, E., Hornbrook, R. S., Hills, A. J., Apel, E. C., Chin, M., Colarco, P. R. and Murphy, D. M. (2020), 'Widespread biomass burning smoke throughout the remote troposphere', *Nat. Geosci.* **13**(6), 422–427. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s41561-020-0586-1*

Schlamp, R. J., Grover, S. N., Pruppacher, H. R. and Hamielec, A. E. (1976), 'Numerical investigation of the effect of electric charges and vertical external electric fields on the collision efficiency of cloud drops', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **33**(9), 1747–1755.

Schleiss, M., Olsson, J., Berg, P., Niemi, T., Kokkonen, T., Thorndahl, S., Nielsen, R., Ellerbæk Nielsen, J., Bozhinova, D. and Pulkkinen, S. (2020), 'The accuracy of weather radar in heavy rain: A comparative study for Denmark, the Netherlands, Finland and Sweden', *Hydrol. Earth Syst. Sci.* **24**(6), 3157–3188. *https://hess.copernicus.org/articles/24/3157/2020/*

Schlemmer, L. and Hohenegger, C. (2014), 'The formation of wider and deeper clouds as a result of cold-pool dynamics', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **71**(8), 2842–2858.

Schneider, T., Kaul, C. M. and Pressel, K. G. (2019), 'Possible climate transitions from breakup of stratocumulus decks under greenhouse warming', *Nat. Geosci.* **12**(3), 163–167. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s41561-019-0310-1*

Schneider, T., Teixeira, J., Bretherton, C. S., Brient, F., Pressel, K. G., Schär, C. and Siebesma, A. P. (2017), 'Climate goals and computing the future of clouds', *Nat. Clim. Change* **7**(1), 3–5. *https://doi.org/10.1038/nclimate3190*

Schreier, M., Mannstein, H., Eyring, V. and Bovensmann, H. (2007), 'Global ship track distribution and radiative forcing from 1 year of AATSR data', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **34**(17).

Schueth, A., Weiss, C. and Dahl, J. M. L. (2021), 'Comparing observations and simulations of the streamwise vorticity current and the

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

forward-flank convergence boundary in a supercell storm', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **149**(6), 1651–1671.

Schultz, D. M., Kanak, K. M., Straka, J. M., Trapp, R. J., Gordon, B. A., Zrni'c, D. S., B., G. H., D., A. J., Garrett, T. J., Klein, P. M. and Lilly, D. K. (2006), 'The mysteries of mammatus clouds: Observations and formation mechanisms', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **63**(10), 2409–2435.

Schultz, D. M. and Schumacher, P. N. (1999), 'The use and misuse of conditional symmetric instability', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **127**(12), 2709–2732.

Schultz, D. M. and Vaughan, G. (2011), 'Occluded fronts and the occlusion process: A fresh look at conventional wisdom', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **92**(4), 443–466.

Schumacher, C. and Houze, R. A. (2003), 'Stratiform rain in the tropics as seen by the TRMM precipitation radar', *J. Clim.* **16**, 1739–1756.

Schumann, U. (2012), 'A contrail cirrus prediction model', *Geosci. Model Dev.* **5**(3), 543–580. *https://gmd.copernicus.org/articles/5/543/2012/*

Schumann, U. and Heymsfield, A. J. (2017), 'On the life cycle of individual contrails and contrail cirrus', *Meteorological Monographs* **58**, 3.1–3.24.

Schumann, U. and Huntrieser, H. (2007), 'The global lightning-induced nitrogen oxides source', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **7**(14), 3823–3907. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/7/3823/2007/*

Schutgens, N., Sayer, A. M., Heckel, A., Hsu, C., Jethva, H., de Leeuw, G., Leonard, P. J. T., Levy, R. C., Lipponen, A., Lyapustin, A., North, P., Popp, T., Poulsen, C., Sawyer, V., Sogacheva, L., Thomas, G., Torres, O., Wang, Y., Kinne, S., Schulz, M. and Stier, P. (2020), 'An AeroCom – AeroSat study: intercomparison of satellite AOD datasets for aerosol model evaluation', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **20**(21), 12431–12457. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/20/12431/2020/*

Schwab, I. R., Lee, W. B. and Bisno, D. (2009), 'The rainbow: From ancient Greece to modern optics', *Surv. Ophthalmol.* **54**(6), 714–720. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0039625709001180*

Schwarz, J. P., Spackman, J. R., Fahey, D. W., Gao, R. S., Lohmann, U., Stier, P., Watts, L. A., Thomson, D. S., Lack, D. A., Pfister, L., Mahoney, M. J., Baumgardner, D., Wilson, J. C. and Reeves, J. M. (2008), 'Coatings and their enhancement of black carbon light absorption in the tropical atmosphere', *J. Geophys. Res.* **113**. D03203. *https://doi.org/10.1029/2007JD009042*

Schween, J. H., Kuettner, J., Reinert, D., Reuder, J. and Wirth, V. (2007), 'Definition of "banner clouds" based on time lapse movies', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **7**(8), 2047–2055.

Seaborn, J. B. (2002), *Mathematics for the Physical Sciences*, Springer, New York, NY, USA.

Seifert, P., Ansmann, A., Mattis, I., Wandinger, U., Tesche, M., Engelmann, R., Müller, D., Perez, C. and Haustein, K. (2010), 'Saharan dust and heterogeneous ice formation: Eleven years of cloud observations at a central european EARLINET site', *J. Geophys. Res.* **115**, D20201.

Seifried, T. M., Nikkho, S., Morales Murillo, A., Andrew, L. J., Grant, E. R., and Bertram, A. K. (2024), 'Microplastic particles contain ice nucleation sites that can be inhibited by atmospheric aging', *Environ. Sci. Technol.* **58**, 15711–15721. *https://doi.org/10.1021/acs.est.4c02639*

Seinfeld, J. H. and Pandis, S. N. (2016), *Atmospheric Chemistry and Physics: From Air Pollution to Climate Change*, 3rd ed. Wiley, Hoboken, NJ, USA.

Seinfeld, J. H. and Pankow, J. F. (2003), 'Organic atmospheric particulate material', *Ann. Rev. Phys. Chem.* **54**, 121–140.

Seneviratne, S. I., Zhang, X., Adnan, M., Badi, W., Dereczynski, C., Luca, A. D., Ghosh, S., Iskandar, I., Kossin, J., Lewis, S., Otto, F., Pinto, I., Satoh, M., Vicente-Serrano, S., Wehner, M. and Zhou, B. (2021), 'Weather and climate extreme events in a changing climate', *in* V. Masson-Delmotte, P. Zhai,

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

A. Pirani, S. L. Connors, C. Péan, S. Berger, N. Caud, Y. Chen, L. Goldfarb, M. I. Gomis, M. Huang, K. Leitzell, E. Lonnoy, J. Matthews, T. Maycock, T. Waterfield, O. Yelekçi, R. Yu and B. Zhou, eds, *Climate Change 2021: The Physical Science Basis: Contribution of Working Group I to the Sixth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 1513–1766.

Shapiro, M. and Keyser, D. (1990), *Fronts, Jet Streams and the Tropopause*, American Meteorological Society, Washington, DC, pp. 167–191.

Shaw, N. (1927), 'Geopotential and height in a sounding with a registering balloon', *Memoirs R. Meteorol. Soc.* **I**(8), 107–118.

Shaw, R. A. (2003), 'Particle-turbulence interactions in atmospheric clouds', *Ann. Rev. Fluid Mech.* **35**(1), 183–227. *https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev.fluid.35.101101.161125*

Shaw, R. A., Durant, A. J. and Mi, Y. (2005), 'Heterogeneous surface crystallization observed in undercooled water', *J. Phys. Chem. B* **109**, 9865–9868.

Sherwood, S. C., Bony, S., Boucher, O., Bretherton, C., Forster, P. M., Gregory, J. M. and Stevens, B. (2015), 'Adjustments in the forcing-feedback framework for understanding climate change', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **96**(2), 217–228.

Sherwood, S. C., Bony, S. and Dufresne, J.-L. (2014), 'Spread in model climate sensitivity traced to atmospheric convective mixing', *Nature* **505**(7481), 37–42. *https://doi.org/10.1038/nature12829*

Sherwood, S. C. and Huber, M. (2010), 'An adaptability limit to climate change due to heat stress', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **107**, 9552–9555.

Sherwood, S. C., Webb, M. J., Annan, J. D., Armour, K. C., Forster, P. M., Hargreaves, J. C., Hegerl, G., Klein, S. A., Marvel, K. D., Rohling, E. J., Watanabe, M., Andrews, T., Braconnot, P., Bretherton, C. S., Foster, G. L., Hausfather, Z., von der Heydt, A. S., Knutti, R., Mauritsen, T., Norris, J. R., Proistosescu, C., Rugenstein, M., Schmidt, G. A., Tokarska, K. B. and Zelinka, M. D. (2020), 'An assessment of earth's climate sensitivity using multiple lines of evidence', *Rev. Geophys.* **58**(4), e2019RG000678. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2019RG000678*

Shiraiwa, M., Ammann, M., Koop, T. and Pöschl, U. (2011), 'Gas uptake and chemical aging of semisolid organic aerosol particles', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **108**(27), 11003–11008. *www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.1103045108*

Shiraiwa, M., Li, Y., Tsimpidi, A. P., Karydis, V. A., Berkemeier, T., Pandis, S. N., Lelieveld, J., Koop, T. and Pöschl, U. (2017), 'Global distribution of particle phase state in atmospheric secondary organic aerosols', *Nat. Commun.* **8**(1), 15002. *https://doi.org/10.1038/ncomms15002*

Shiraiwa, M., Zuend, A., Bertram, A. K. and Seinfeld, J. H. (2013), 'Gas–particle partitioning of atmospheric aerosols: Interplay of physical state, non-ideal mixing and morphology', *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **15**, 11441–11453. *http://dx.doi.org/10.1039/C3CP51595H*

Shrivastava, M., Cappa, C. D., Fan, J., Goldstein, A. H., Guenther, A. B., Jimenez, J. L., Kuang, C., Laskin, A., Martin, S. T., Ng, N. L., Petaja, T., Pierce, J. R., Rasch, P. J., Roldin, P., Seinfeld, J. H., Shilling, J., Smith, J. N., Thornton, J. A., Volkamer, R., Wang, J., Worsnop, D. R., Zaveri, R. A., Zelenyuk, A. and Zhang, Q. (2017), 'Recent advances in understanding secondary organic aerosol: Implications for global climate forcing', *Rev. Geophys.* **55**(2), 509–559. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/2016RG000540*

Siebert, H., Lehmann, K. and Wendisch, M. (2006), 'Observations of small-scale turbulence and energy dissipation rates in the cloudy boundary layer', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **63**(5), 1451–1466.

Siebert, H. and Shaw, R. A. (2017), 'Supersaturation fluctuations during the early

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

stage of cumulus formation', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **74**(4), 975–988.
Simeonov, P. (1996), 'An overview of crop hail damage and evaluation of hail suppression efficiency in Bulgaria', *J. Appl. Meteorol. Clim.* **35**(9), 1574–1581.
Sipilä, M., Berndt, T., Petäjä, T., Brus, D., Vanhanen, J., Stratmann, F., Patokoski, J., Mauldin, R. L., Hyvärinen, A.-P., Lihavainen, H. and Kulmala, M. (2010), 'The role of sulfuric acid in atmospheric nucleation', *Science* **327**(5970), 1243–1246.
Skeie, R. B., Fuglestvedt, J., Berntsen, T., Lund, M. T., Myhre, G. and Rypdal, K. (2009), 'Global temperature change from the transport sectors: Historical development and future scenarios', *Atmos. Environ.* **43**(39), 6260–6270.
Slater, B. and Michaelides, A. (2019), 'Surface premelting of water ice', *Nat. Rev. Chem.* **3**(3), 172–188. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s41570-019-0080-8*
Slinn, W. G. N. (1983), 'Precipitation scavenging', *in* D. Randerson, ed., *Atmospheric Sciences and Power Production*, Division of Biomedical Environmental Research, US Department of Energy, Washington, DC, USA.
Small, J. D. and Chuang, P. Y. (2008), 'New observations of precipitation initiation in warm cumulus clouds', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **65**(9), 2972–2982.
Smith, B. T., Thompson, R. L., Grams, J. S., Broyles, C. and Brooks, H. E. (2012), 'Convective modes for significant severe thunderstorms in the contiguous United States. Part I: Storm classification and climatology', *Wea. Forecast.* **27**(5), 1114–1135.
Smith, P. L. (1984), 'Equivalent radar reflectivity factors for snow and ice particles', *J. Clim. Appl. Meteorol.* **23**(8), 1258–1260. *www.jstor.org/stable/26181397*
Smith, R. B. (2019), '100 years of progress on mountain meteorology research', *Meteorol. Monographs* **59**, 20.1–20.73.
Smith, R. K. and Montgomery, M. T. (2024), *Tropical Cyclones: Observations and Basic Processes*, Elsevier, Amsterdam, NL.
Sobel, A. H. and Bretherton, C. S. (2000), 'Modeling tropical precipitation in a single column', *J. Clim.* **13**(24), 4378–4392.
Sodemann, H. (2020), 'Beyond turnover time: Constraining the lifetime distribution of water vapor from simple and complex approaches', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **77**(2), 413–433.
Soden, B. J., Wetherald, R. T., Stenchikov, G. L. and Robock, A. (2002), 'Clobal cooling after the eruption of Mount Pinatubo: A test of climate feedback by water vapor', *Science* **296**, 727–730.
Soderholm, J. S. and Kumjian, M. R. (2022), 'Automating the analysis of hailstone layers', *EGUsphere* **2022**, 1–17. *https://egusphere.copernicus.org/preprints/egusphere-2022-675/*
Song, C. H. and Carmichael, G. R. (1999), 'The aging process of naturally emitted aerosol (sea-salt and mineral aerosol) during long range transport', *Atmos. Environ.* **33**(14), 2203–2218. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S135223109800301X*
Sorjamaa, R. and Laaksonen, A. (2006), 'The influence of surfactant properties on critical supersaturations of cloud condensation nuclei', *J. Aerosol Sci.* **37**(12), 1730–1736. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0021850206001303*
Spichtinger, P. and Krämer, M. (2012), 'Tropical tropopause ice clouds: A dynamic approach to the mystery of low crystal numbers', *Atmos. Chem. Phys. Disc.* **12**(10), 28109–28153.
Spiridonov, V., Karacostas, T., Bampzelis, D. and Pytharoulis, I. (2015), 'Numerical simulation of airborne cloud seeding over Greece, using a convective cloud model', *Asia-Pacific J. Atmos. Sci.* **51**(1), 11–27. *https://doi.org/10.1007/s13143-014-0056-z*
Spracklen, D. V., Jimenez, J. L., Carslaw, K. S., Worsnop, D. R., Evans, M. J., Mann, G. W., Zhang, Q., Canagaratna, M. R., Allan, J., Coe, H., McFiggans, G., Rap, A. and Forster, P. (2011), 'Aerosol mass spectrometer constraint on the global secondary organic aerosol budget', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **11**(23), 12109–12136. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/11/12109/2011/*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Squires, P. (1958), 'The microstructure and colloidal stability of warm clouds', *Tellus* **10**(2), 256–261.

Stähelin, J., Harris, N. R. P., Appenzeller, C. and Eberhard, J. (2001), 'Ozone trends: A review', *Rev. Geophys.* **39**(2), 231–290. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/1999RG000059*

Starzec, M., Homeyer, C. R. and Mullendore, G. L. (2017), 'Storm labeling in three dimensions (SL3D): A volumetric radar echo and dual-polarization updraft classification algorithm', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **145**(3), 1127–1145.

Stefan, J. (1879), über die beziehung zwischen der wärmestrahlung und der temperatur, *in* 'Sitzungsberichte der kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften', Vol. 79, Wiener Hof- und Staatsdruckerei, pp. 391–428.

Steiner, M., Houze, R. A. and Yuter, S. E. (1995), 'Climatological characterization of three-dimensional storm structure from operational radar and rain gauge data', *J. Appl. Meteorol.* **34**(9), 1978–2007. *www.jstor.org/stable/26187418*

Stephens, G. L. and Haynes, J. M. (2007), 'Near global observations of the warm rain coalescence process', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **34**(20). *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2007GL030259*

Stephens, G. L., Li, J., Wild, M., Clayson, C. A., Loeb, N., Kato, S., L'Ecuyer, T., Stackhouse Jr, P. W., Lebsock, M. and Andrews, T. (2012), 'An update on earth's energy balance in light of the latest global observations', *Nat. Geosci.* **5**, 691–696.

Stephens, G. L., O'Brien, D., Webster, P. J., Pilewski, P., Kato, S. and Li, J.-l. (2015), 'The albedo of Earth', *Rev. Geophys.* **53**(1), 141–163. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/2014RG000449*

Stephens, G. L., Vane, D. G., Boain, R. J., Mace, G. G., Sassen, K., Wang, Z., Illingworth, A. J., O'connor, E. J., Rossow, W. B., Durden, S. L., Miller, S. D., Austin, R. T., Benedetti, A. and Mitrescu, C. (2002), 'THE CLOUDSAT MISSION AND THE A-TRAIN: A new dimension of space-based observations of clouds and precipitation', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **83**(12), 1771–1790.

Stevens, B. and Feingold, G. (2009), 'Untangling aerosol effects on clouds and precipitation in a buffered system', *Nature* **461**(7264), 607–613.

Stevens, B. and Schwartz, S. (2012), 'Observing and modeling earth's energy flows', *Surv. Geophy. - SURV GEOPHYS* **33**.

Stevens, B., Vali, G., Comstock, K., Wood, R., van Zanten, M. C., Austin, P. H., Bretherton, C. S. and Lenschow, D. H. (2005), 'Pockets of open cells and drizzle in marine stratocumulus', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **86**, 51–57.

Stier, P., Feichter, J., Kinne, S., Kloster, S., Vignati, E., Wilson, J., Ganzeveld, L., Tegen, I., Werner, M., Balkanski, Y., Schulz, M., Boucher, O., Minikin, A. and Petzold, A. (2005), 'The aerosol-climate model ECHAM5-HAM', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **5**, 1125–1156.

Stjern, C. W., Muri, H., Ahlm, L., Boucher, O., Cole, J. N. S., Ji, D., Jones, A., Haywood, J., Kravitz, B., Lenton, A., Moore, J. C., Niemeier, U., Phipps, S. J., Schmidt, H., Watanabe, S. and Kristjánsson, J. E. (2018), 'Response to marine cloud brightening in a multi-model ensemble', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **18**(2), 621–634. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/18/621/2018/*

Stokes, G. G. (1851), 'On the effect of internal friction of fluids on the motion of pendulums', *Trans. Cambridge Philos. Soc.* **9**, 8–106.

Stolzenburg, D., Fischer, L., Vogel, A. L., Heinritzi, M., Schervish, M., Simon, M., Wagner, A. C., Dada, L., Ahonen, L. R., Amorim, A., Baccarini, A., Bauer, P. S., Baumgartner, B., Bergen, A., Bianchi, F., Breitenlechner, M., Brilke, S., Mazon, S. B., Chen, D., Dias, A., Draper, D. C., Duplissy, J., Haddad, I. E., Finkenzeller, H., Frege, C., Fuchs, C., Garmash, O., Gordon, H., He, X., Helm, J., Hofbauer, V., Hoyle, C. R., Kim, C., Kirkby, J., Kontkanen, J., Kürten, A., Lampilahti, J., Lawler, M., Lehtipalo, K., Leiminger, M., Mai, H., Mathot, S., Mentler, B., Molteni, U., Nie, W., Nieminen, T., Nowak, J. B., Ojdanic, A., Onnela, A.,

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Passananti, M., Petäjä, T., Quéléver, L. L. J., Rissanen, M. P., Sarnela, N., Schallhart, S., Tauber, C., Tomé, A., Wagner, R., Wang, M., Weitz, L., Wimmer, D., Xiao, M., C.Yan, Ye, P., Zha, Q., Baltensperger, U., Curtius, J., Dommen, J., Flagan, R. C., Kulmala, M., Smith, J. N., Worsnop, D. R., Hansel, A., Donahue, N. M. and Winkler, P. M. (2018), 'Rapid growth of organic aerosol nanoparticles over a wide tropospheric temperature range', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **115**(37), 9122–9127. *www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.1807604115*

Stolzenburg, M. and Marshall, T. (2009), 'Electric field and charge structure in lightning-producing clouds', *in* H. Betz, U. Schumann and P. Laroche, eds, *Lightning: Principles, Instruments and Applications*, Springer Netherlands, pp. 57–82.

Stolzenburg, M., Rust, W. D. and Marshall, T. C. (1998), 'Electrical structure in thunderstorm convective regions: 3. Synthesis', *J. Geophys. Res.* **103**(D12), 14097–14108. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/97JD03545*

Storelvmo, T. and Herger, N. (2014), 'Cirrus cloud susceptibility to the injection of ice nuclei in the upper troposphere', *J. Geophys. Res.* **119**(5), 2375–2389.

Storelvmo, T., Kristjánsson, J.-E. and Lohmann, U. (2008), 'Aerosol influence on mixed-phase clouds in CAM-Oslo', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **65**, 3214–3230.

Storelvmo, T., Kristjansson, J. E., Muri, H., Pfeffer, M., Barahona, D. and Nenes, A. (2013), 'Cirrus cloud seeding has potential to cool climate', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **40**, 178–182.

Straka, J. M. and Mansell, E. R. (2005), 'A bulk microphysics parameterization with multiple ice precipitation categories', *J. Appl. Meteor.* **44**(4), 445–466.

Strutt, J. (1871*a*), 'LVIII. On the scattering of light by small particles', *The London, Edinburgh, and Dublin Philos. Mag. J. Sci.* **41**(275), 447–454. *https://doi.org/10.1080/14786447108640507*

Strutt, J. (1871*b*), 'Xv. On the light from the sky, its polarization and colour', *The London, Edinburgh, and Dublin Philos. Mag. J. Sci.* **41**(271), 107–120. *https://doi.org/10.1080/14786447108640452*

Stubenrauch, C. J., Feofilov, A. G., Protopapadaki, S. E. and Armante, R. (2017), 'Cloud climatologies from the infrared sounders airs and IASI: strengths and applications', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **17**(22), 13625–13644. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/17/13625/2017/*

Stubenrauch, C. J., Mandorli, G. and Lemaitre, E. (2023), 'Convective organization and 3D structure of tropical cloud systems deduced from synergistic a-train observations and machine learning', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **23**(10), 5867–5884. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/23/5867/2023/*

Stubenrauch, C. J., Rossow, W. B., Kinne, S., Ackerman, S., Cesana, G., Chepfer, H., Girolamo, L. D., Getzewich, B., Guignard, A., Heidinger, A., Maddux, B. C., Menzel, W. P., Minnis, P., Pearl, C., Platnick, S., Poulsen, C., Riedi, J., Sun-Mack, S., Walther, A., Winker, D., Zeng, S. and Zhao, G. (2013), 'Assessment of global cloud datasets from satellites: Project and database initiated by the GEWEX radiation panel', *Bull. Amer. Meteor. Soc.* **94**(7), 1031–1049.

Stull, R. (1988), *An Introduction to Boundary Layer Meteorology*, Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht, NL.

Suda, S. R., Petters, M. D., Yeh, G. K., Strollo, C., Matsunaga, A., Faulhaber, A., Ziemann, P. J., Prenni, A. J., Carrico, C. M., Sullivan, R. C. and Kreidenweis, S. M. (2014), 'Influence of functional groups on organic aerosol cloud condensation nucleus activity', *Environ. Sci. Technol.* **48**(17), 10182–10190. PMID: 25118824. *https://doi.org/10.1021/es502147y*

Szabo, D. and Schneebeli, M. (2007), 'Subsecond sintering of ice', *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **90**(15), 151916.

Szakáll, M., Mitra, S. K., Diehl, K. and Borrmann, S. (2010), 'Shapes and oscillations of falling raindrops — a review', *Atmos. Res.* **97**(4), 416–425. From the Lab to Models and Global Observations: Hans R. Pruppacher and Cloud Physics.

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0169809510000736

Szakáll, M. and Urbich, I. (2018), 'Wind tunnel study on the size distribution of droplets after collision induced breakup of levitating water drops', *Atmos. Res.* **213**, 51–56. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0169809517313066*

Szopa, S., Naik, V., Adhikary, B., Artaxo, P., Berntsen, T., Collins, W. D., Fuzzi, S., Gallardo, L., Kiendler-Scharr, A., Klimont, Z., Liao, H., Unger, N. and Zanis, P. (2021), 'Short-lived climate forcers', *in* V. Masson-Delmotte, P. Zhai, A. Pirani, S. L. Connors, C. Péan, S. Berger, N. Caud, Y. Chen, L. Goldfarb, M. I. Gomis, M. Huang, K. Leitzell, E. Lonnoy, J. Matthews, T. Maycock, T. Waterfield, O. Yelekçi, R. Yu and B. Zhou, eds, *Climate Change 2021: The Physical Science Basis: Contribution of Working Group I to the Sixth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 817–922.

Takahashi, T. (1978), 'Riming electrification as a charge generation mechanism in thunderstorms', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **35**(8), 1536–1548.

Takahashi, T., Nagao, Y. and Kushiyama, Y. (1995), 'Possible high ice particle production during graupel–graupel collisions', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **52**(24), 4523– 4527.

Tan, I. and Storelvmo, T. (2019), 'Evidence of strong contributions from mixed-phase clouds to Arctic climate change', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **46**(5), 2894–2902. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2018GL081871*

Tan, I., Storelvmo, T. and Zelinka, M. D. (2016), 'Observational constraints on mixed-phase clouds imply higher climate sensitivity', *Science* **352**(6282), 224–227.

Tanamachi, R. L., Bluestein, H. B., Lee, W.-C., Bell, M. and Pazmany, A. (2007), 'Ground-based velocity track display (GBVTD) analysis of w-band doppler radar data in a tornado near Stockton, Kansas, on 15 May 1999', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **135**(3), 783–800.

Tang, I. (1976), 'Phase transformation and growth of aerosol particles composed of mixed salts', *J. Aerosol Sci.* **7**(5), 361–371. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/0021850276900227*

Tang, I., Munkelwitz, H. and Davis, J. (1977), 'Aerosol growth studies—II: Preparation and growth measurements of monodisperse salt aerosols', *J. Aerosol Sci.* **8**(3), 149–159. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/0021850277900027*

Tang, M., Cziczo, D. J. and Grassian, V. H. (2016), 'Interactions of water with mineral dust aerosol: Water adsorption, hygroscopicity, cloud condensation, and ice nucleation', *Chem. Rev.* **116**(7), 4205–4259. PMID: 27015126. *https://doi.org/10.1021/acs.chemrev.5b00529*

Tao, W.-K., Lang, S., Simpson, J., Sui, C.-H., Ferrier, B. and Chou, M.-D. (1996), 'Mechanisms of cloud-radiation interaction in the tropics and midlatitudes', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **53**(18), 2624–2651.

Taylor, W. J. and Johnston, H. L. (1946), 'An improved hot wire cell for accurate measurements of thermal conductivities of gases over a wide temperature range results with air between 87 and 375 K', *J. Chem. Phys.* **14**(4), 219–233. *https://doi.org/10.1063/1.1724124*

Tegen, I. (2003), 'Modeling the mineral dust aerosol cycle in the climate system', *Quat. Sci. Rev.* **22**, 1821–1834.

Tegen, I., Neubauer, D., Ferrachat, S., Siegenthaler-Le Drian, C., Bey, I., Schutgens, N., Stier, P., Watson-Parris, D., Stanelle, T., Schmidt, H., Rast, S., Kokkola, H., Schultz, M., Schroeder, S., Daskalakis, N., Barthel, S., Heinold, B. and Lohmann, U. (2019), 'The global aerosol–climate model ECHAM6.3–HAM2.3 – part 1: Aerosol evaluation', *Geosci. Model Dev.* **12**(4), 1643–1677. *https://gmd.copernicus.org/articles/12/1643/2019/*

Testa, B., Durdina, L., Alpert, P. A., Mahrt, F., Dreimol, C. H., Edebeli, J., Spirig, C., Decker, Z. C. J., Anet, J. and Kanji, Z. A.

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

(2024), 'Soot aerosols from commercial aviation engines are poor ice-nucleating particles at cirrus cloud temperatures', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **24**(7), 4537–4567. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/24/4537/2024/*

Testik, F. Y. (2009), 'Outcome regimes of binary raindrop collisions', *Atmos. Res.* **94**(3), 389–399. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0169809509001938*

Testik, F. Y., Barros, A. P. and Bliven, L. F. (2011), 'Toward a physical characterization of raindrop collision outcome regimes', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **68**(5), 1097–1113.

Textor, C., Schulz, M., Guibert, S., Kinne, S., Balkanski, Y., Bauer, S., Berntsen, T., Berglen, T., Boucher, O., Chin, M., Dentener, F., Diehl, T., Feichter, J., Fillmore, D., Ginoux, P., Gong, S., Grini, A., Hendricks, J., Horowitz, L., Huang, P., Isaksen, I. S. A., Iversen, T., Kloster, S., Koch, D., Kirkevåg, A., Kristjansson, J. E., Krol, M., Lauer, A., Lamarque, J. F., Liu, X., Montanaro, V., Myhre, G., Penner, J. E., Pitari, G., Reddy, M. S., Seland, Ø., Stier, P., Takemura, T. and Tie, X. (2007), 'The effect of harmonized emissions on aerosol properties in global models – an aerocom experiment', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **7**(17), 4489–4501.

The Hurricane Disaster—Potential Scale (1974), *Weatherwise* **27**(4), 169–186. *https://doi.org/10.1080/00431672.1974.9931702*

Theusner, M. (2011), 'Photographic observation of a natural fourth-order rainbow', *Appl. Opt.* **50**(28), F129–F133. *https://opg.optica.org/ao/abstract.cfm?URI=ao-50-28-F129*

Thompson, C. F., Schultz, D. M. and Vaughan, G. (2018), 'A global climatology of tropospheric inertial instability', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **75**(3), 805–825.

Thorndahl, S., Einfalt, T., Willems, P., Nielsen, J. E., ten Veldhuis, M.-C., Arnbjerg-Nielsen, K., Rasmussen, M. R. and Molnar, P. (2017), 'Weather radar rainfall data in urban hydrology', *Hydrol. Earth Syst. Sci.* **21**(3), 1359–1380. *https://hess.copernicus.org/articles/21/1359/2017/*

Thurnherr, I., Cui, R., Velasquez, P., Wernli, H. and Schär, C. (2025), 'The effect of 3 °C global warming on hail over Europe'. *http://dx.doi.org/10.22541/au.173809555.59545480/v1*

Tiedtke, M. (1989), 'A comprehensive mass flux scheme for cumulus parameterization in large-scale models', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **117**, 3040–3061.

Tilmes, S., Mills, M. J., Niemeier, U., Schmidt, H., Robock, A., Kravitz, B., Lamarque, J.-F., Pitari, G. and English, J. M. (2015), 'A new Geoengineering Model Intercomparison Project (GeoMIP) experiment designed for climate and chemistry models', *Geosci. Model Dev.* **8**(1), 43–49.

Tilmes, S., Richter, J. H., Mills, M. J., Kravitz, B., MacMartin, D. G., Garcia, R. R., Kinnison, D. E., Lamarque, J.-F., Tribbia, J. and Vitt, F. (2018), 'Effects of different stratospheric SO_2 injection altitudes on stratospheric chemistry and dynamics', *J. Geophys. Res.* **123**(9), 4654–4673. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/2017JD028146*

Timmreck, C., Graf, H.-F. and Kirchner, I. (1999), 'A one and a half year interactive simulation of Mt. Pinatubo aerosol', *J. Geophys. Res.* **104**, 9337–9360.

Tinsley, B. A., Rohrbaugh, R. P., Hei, M. and Beard, K. V. (2000), 'Effects of image charges on the scavenging of aerosol particles by cloud droplets and on droplet charging and possible ice nucleation processes', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **57**(13), 2118–2134.

Toll, V., Rahu, J., Keernik, H., Trofimov, H., Voormansik, T., Manshausen, P., Hung, E., Michelson, D., Christensen, M. W., Post, P., Junninen, H., Murray, B. J., Lohmann, U., Watson-Parris, D., Stier, P., Donaldson, N., Storelvmo, T., Kulmala, M., and Bellouin, N. (2024). 'Glaciation of liquid clouds, snowfall, and reduced cloud cover at industrial aerosol hot spots', *Science* **386**, 756–762. *https://doi.org/10.1126/science.adl0303*

Tory, K. J. and Dare, R. A. (2015), 'Sea surface temperature thresholds for tropical cyclone formation', *J. Clim.* **28**(20), 8171–8183.

Tous, M. and Romero, R. (2013), 'Meteorological environments associated with medicane development', *Int. J. Climatol.*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

33(1), 1–14. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/joc.3428*

Tradowsky, J. S., Philip, S. Y., Kreienkamp, F., Kew, S. F., Lorenz, P., Arrighi, J., Bettmann, T., Caluwaerts, S., Chan, S. C., De Cruz, L., de Vries, H., Demuth, N., Ferrone, A., Fischer, E. M., Fowler, H. J., Goergen, K., Heinrich, D., Henrichs, Y., Kaspar, F., Lenderink, G., Nilson, E., Otto, F. E. L., Ragone, F., Seneviratne, S. I., Singh, R. K., Skålevåg, A., Termonia, P., Thalheimer, L., van Aalst, M., Van den Bergh, J., Van de Vyver, H., Vannitsem, S., van Oldenborgh, G. J., Van Schaeybroeck, B., Vautard, R., Vonk, D. and Wanders, N. (2023), 'Attribution of the heavy rainfall events leading to severe flooding in western Europe during July 2021', *Clim. Chang.* **176**(7), 90. *https://doi.org/10.1007/s10584-023-03502-7*

Trainic, M., Flores, J. M., Pinkas, I., Pedrotti, M. L., Lombard, F., Bourdin, G., Gorsky, G., Boss, E., Rudich, Y., Vardi, A. and Koren, I. (2020), 'Airborne microplastic particles detected in the remote marine atmosphere', *Commun. Earth Environ.* **1**(1), 64. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s43247-020-00061-y*

Trapp, R. J., Stumpf, G. J. and Manross, K. L. (2005a), 'A reassessment of the percentage of tornadic mesocyclones', *Weather Forecast.* **20**(4), 680–687.

Trapp, R. J., Tessendorf, S. A., Godfrey, E. S. and Brooks, H. E. (2005b), 'Tornadoes from squall lines and bow echoes. Part I: Climatological distribution', *Wea. Forecast.* **20**(1), 23–34.

Tremblay, A. (2005), 'The stratiform and convective components of surface precipitation', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **62**(5), 1513–1528.

Trenberth, K. E., Fasullo, J. T. and Mackaro, J. (2011), 'Atmospheric moisture transports from ocean to land and global energy flows in reanalyses', *J. Clim.* **24**(18), 4907–4924.

Trenberth, K. E., Smith, L., Qian, T., Dai, A. and Fasullo, J. (2007), 'Estimates of the global water budget and its annual cycle using observational and model data', *J. Hydrometeor.* **8**(4), 758–769.

Tröstl, J., Chuang, W. K., Gordon, H., Heinritzi, M., Yan, C., Molteni, U., Ahlm, L., Frege, C., Bianchi, F., Wagner, R., Simon, M., Lehtipalo, K., Williamson, C., Craven, J. S., Duplissy, J., Adamov, A., Almeida, J., Bernhammer, A.-K., Breitenlechner, M., Brilke, S., Dias, A., Ehrhart, S., Flagan, R. C., Franchin, A., Fuchs, C., Guida, R., Gysel, M., Hansel, A., Hoyle, C. R., Jokinen, T., Junninen, H., Kangasluoma, J., Keskinen, H., Kim, J., Krapf, M., Kuerten, A., Laaksonen, A., Lawler, M., Leiminger, M., Mathot, S., Moehler, O., Nieminen, T., Onnela, A., Petaejae, T., Piel, F. M., Miettinen, P., Rissanen, M. P., Rondo, L., Sarnela, N., Schobesberger, S., Sengupta, K., Sipila, M., Smith, J. N., Steiner, G., Tome, A., Virtanen, A., Wagner, A. C., Weingartner, E., Wimmer, D., Winkler, P. M., Ye, P., Carslaw, K. S., Curtius, J., Dommen, J., Kirkby, J., Kulmala, M., Riipinen, I., Worsnop, D. R., Donahue, N. M. and Baltensperger, U. (2016), 'The role of low-volatility organic compounds in initial particle growth in the atmosphere', *Nature* **533**(7604), 527+.

Tsamalis, C., Chédin, A., Pelon, J. and Capelle, V. (2013), 'The seasonal vertical distribution of the Saharan air layer and its modulation by the wind', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **13**(22), 11235–11257. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/13/11235/2013/*

Tselioudis, G., Lipat, B. R., Konsta, D., Grise, K. M. and Polvani, L. M. (2016), 'Midlatitude cloud shifts, their primary link to the Hadley cell, and their diverse radiative effects', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **43**(9), 4594–4601. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/2016GL068242*

Tselioudis, G., Rossow, W. B., Bender, F., Oreopoulos, L. and Remillard, J. (2024), 'Oceanic cloud trends during the satellite era and their radiative signatures', *Clim. Dyn.* **62**(9), 9319–9332.

Tsilingiris, P. (2008), 'Thermophysical and transport properties of humid air at temperature range between 0 and 100° C', *Energy Convers. Manag.* **49**(5), 1098–1110.

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0196890407003329
Tsuda, T., VanZandt, T. E., Mizumoto, M., Kato, S. and Fukao, S. (1991), 'Spectral analysis of temperature and Brunt-Väisälä frequency fluctuations observed by radiosondes', *J. Geophys. Res.* **96**(D9), 17265–17278. https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/91JD01944
Tully, C., Neubauer, D., Omanovic, N. and Lohmann, U. (2022), 'Cirrus cloud thinning using a more physically based ice microphysics scheme in the ECHAM-HAM general circulation model', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **22**(17), 11455–11484. https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/22/11455/2022/
Turnbull, D. and Vonnegut, B. (1952), 'Nucleation catalysis', *Ind. & Eng. Chem.* **44**(6), 1292–1298. https://doi.org/10.1021/ie50510a031
Turner, B. J., Zawadzki, I. and Germann, U. (2004), 'Predictability of precipitation from continental radar images. Part III: Operational nowcasting implementation (MAPLE)', *J. Appl. Meteorol.* **43**(2), 231–248.
Twomey, S. A. (1959), 'The nuclei of natural cloud formation. Part II: The supersaturation in natural clouds and the variation of cloud droplet concentrations', *Geofis. Pure Appl.* **43**, 227–242.
Twomey, S. A. (1974), 'Pollution and the planetary albedo', *Atmos. Environ.* **8**(12), 1251–1256.
Twomey, S. A. (1977), 'The influence of pollution on the shortwave albedo of clouds', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **34**, 1149–1152.
"UK-Met-Office" (2011), 'Upper air observations'. www.metoffice.gov.uk/research/library-and-archive/publications factsheets
Ulbrich, C. W. (1983), 'Natural variations in the analytical form of the raindrop size distribution', *J. Appl. Meteorol. Clim.* **22**(10), 1764–1775.
Uman, M. A. (1987), *The Lightning Discharge*, International Geophysics Series: v. 39, Orlando, Academic Press.
Vaillancourt, P. A. and Yau, M. K. (2000), 'Review of particle–turbulence interactions and consequences for cloud physics', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **81**(2), 285–298. www.jstor.org/stable/26215105
Vali, G. (1966), 'Sizes of atmospheric ice nuclei', *Nature* **212**(5060), 384–385. https://doi.org/10.1038/212384a0
Vali, G. (1985), 'Atmospheric ice nucleation – a review', *J. Rech. Atmos.* **19**, 105–115.
Vali, G. (2014), 'Interpretation of freezing nucleation experiments: Singular and stochastic; sites and surfaces', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **14**(11), 5271–5294. https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/14/5271/2014/
Vali, G., DeMott, P. J., Möhler, O. and Whale, T. F. (2015), 'Technical note: A proposal for ice nucleation terminology', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **15**(18), 10263–10270. https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/15/10263/2015/
van de Hulst, H. C. (1957), *Light Scattering by Small Particles*, John Wiley and Sons, New York, USA; Chapman and Hall, London, UK.
van der Does, M., Knippertz, P., Zschenderlein, P., Harrison, R. G. and Stuut, J.-B. W. (2018), 'The mysterious long-range transport of giant mineral dust particles', *Sci. Adv.* **4**(12), eaau2768. www.science.org/doi/abs/10.1126/sciadv.aau2768
van der Ent, R. J. and Tuinenburg, O. A. (2017), 'The residence time of water in the atmosphere revisited', *Hydrol. Earth. Syst. Sci.* **21**(2), 779–790. https://hess.copernicus.org/articles/21/779/2017/
Van Malderen, H., Rojas, C. and Van Grieken, R. (1992), 'Characterization of individual giant aerosol particles above the north sea', *Environ. Sci. Technol.* **26**(4), 750–756. https://doi.org/10.1021/es00028a013
van Marle, M. J. E., Kloster, S., Magi, B. I., Marlon, J. R., Daniau, A.-L., Field, R. D., Arneth, A., Forrest, M., Hantson, S., Kehrwald, N. M., Knorr, W., Lasslop, G., Li, F., Mangeon, S., Yue, C., Kaiser, J. W. and van der Werf, G. R. (2017), 'Historic global biomass burning emissions for CMIP6 (BB4CMIP) based on merging satellite

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

observations with proxies and fire models (1750–2015)', *Geosci. Model Dev.* **10**(9), 3329–3357. *https://gmd.copernicus.org/articles/10/3329/2017/*

Vanos, J., Guzman-Echavarria, G., Baldwin, J. W., Bongers, C., Ebi, K. L. and Jay, O. (2023), 'A physiological approach for assessing human survivability and liveability to heat in a changing climate', *Nat. Comm.* **14**(1), 7653. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s41467-023-43121-5*

van't Hoff, J. H. (1887), 'Die Rolle des osmotischen Druckes in der Analogie zwischen Lösungen und Gasen', *Z. Phys. Chem.* **1U**(1), 481–508. *https://doi.org/10.1515/zpch-1887-0151*

Varble, A. C., Igel, A. L., Morrison, H., Grabowski, W. W. and Lebo, Z. J. (2023), 'Opinion: A critical evaluation of the evidence for aerosol invigoration of deep convection', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **23**(21), 13791–13808. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/23/13791/2023/*

Vargaftik, N. B., Volkov, B. N. and Voljak, L. D. (1983), 'International tables of the surface-tension of water', *J. Phys. Chem. Ref. Data* **12**(3), 817–820.

Vattioni, S., Käslin, S. K., Dykema, J. A., Beiping, L., Sukhodolov, T., Sedlacek, J., Keutsch, F. N., Peter, T. and Chiodo, G. (2024), 'Microphysical interactions determine the effectiveness of solar radiation modification via stratospheric solid particle injection', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **51**(19), e2024GL110575. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2024GL110575*

Vattioni, S., Luo, B., Feinberg, A., Stenke, A., Vockenhuber, C., Weber, R., Dykema, J. A., Krieger, U. K., Ammann, M., Keutsch, F., Peter, T. and Chiodo, G. (2023), 'Chemical impact of stratospheric alumina particle injection for solar radiation modification and related uncertainties', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **50**(24), e2023GL105889. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2023GL105889*

Veres, P. R., Neuman, J. A., Bertram, T. H., Assaf, E., Wolfe, G. M., Williamson, C. J., Weinzierl, B., Tilmes, S., Thompson, C. R., Thames, A. B., Schroder, J. C., Saiz-Lopez, A., Rollins, A. W., Roberts, J. M., Price, D., Peischl, J., Nault, B. A., Møller, K. H., Miller, D. O., Meinardi, S., Li, Q., Lamarque, J.-F., Kupc, A., Kjaergaard, H. G., Kinnison, D., Jimenez, J. L., Jernigan, C. M., Hornbrook, R. S., Hills, A., Dollner, M., Day, D. A., Cuevas, C. A., Campuzano-Jost, P., Burkholder, J., Bui, T. P., Brune, W. H., Brown, S. S., Brock, C. A., Bourgeois, I., Blake, D. R., Apel, E. C. and Ryerson, T. B. (2020), 'Global airborne sampling reveals a previously unobserved dimethyl sulfide oxidation mechanism in the marine atmosphere', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **117**(9), 4505–4510. *www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.1919344117*

Vergara-Temprado, J., Holden, M. A., Orton, T. R., O'Sullivan, D., Umo, N. S., Browse, J., Reddington, C., Baeza-Romero, M. T., Jones, J. M., Lea-Langton, A., Williams, A., Carslaw, K. S. and Murray, B. J. (2018), 'Is black carbon an unimportant ice-nucleating particle in mixed-phase clouds?', *J. Geophys. Res.* **123**(8), 4273–4283. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/2017JD027831*

Vial, J., Dufresne, J.-L. and Bony, S. (2013), 'On the interpretation of inter-model spread in CMIP5 climate sensitivity estimates', *Clim. Dyn.* **41**(11-12), 3339–3362.

Villanueva, D., Possner, A., Neubauer, D., Gasparini, B., Lohmann, U. and Tesche, M. (2022), 'Mixed-phase regime cloud thinning could help restore sea ice', *Environ. Res. Lett.* **17**(11), 114057. *https://dx.doi.org/10.1088/1748-9326/aca16d*

Villanueva, D., Senf, F. and Tegen, I. (2021), 'Hemispheric and seasonal contrast in cloud thermodynamic phase from a-train spaceborne instruments', *J. Geophys. Res.* **126**(6), e2020JD034322. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2020JD034322*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Vinš, V., Fransen, M., Hykl, J. and Hrubý, J. (2015), 'Surface tension of supercooled water determined by using a counterpressure capillary rise method', *J. Phys. Chem. B* **119**(17), 5567–5575. *https://doi.org/10.1021/acs.jpcb.5b00545*

Virtanen, A., Joutsensaari, J., Koop, T., Kannosto, J., Yli-Pirilä, P., Leskinen, J., Mäkelä, J. M., Holopainen, J. K., Pöschl, U., Kulmala, M., Worsnop, D. R. and Laaksonen, A. (2010), 'An amorphous solid state of biogenic secondary organic aerosol particles', *Nature* **467**(7317), 824–827. *https://doi.org/10.1038/nature09455*

Visioni, D., Pitari, G. and Aquila, V. (2017), 'Sulfate geoengineering: A review of the factors controlling the needed injection of sulfur dioxide', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **17**(6), 3879–3889. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/17/3879/2017/*

Vogel, R., Albright, A. L., Vial, J., George, G., Stevens, B. and Bony, S. (2022), 'Strong cloud–circulation coupling explains weak trade cumulus feedback', *Nature* **612**(7941), 696–700. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s41586-022-05364-y*

Vohl, O., Mitra, S. K., Wurzler, S. C. and Pruppacher, H. R. (1999), 'A wind tunnel study of the effects of turbulence on the growth of cloud drops by collision and coalescence', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **56**, 4088–4099.

Voigt, C., Schumann, U., Minikin, A., Abdelmonem, A., Afchine, A., Borrmann, S., Boettcher, M., Buchholz, B., Bugliaro, L., Costa, A., Curtius, J., Dollner, M., Dörnbrack, A., Dreiling, V., Ebert, V., Ehrlich, A., Fix, A., Forster, L., Frank, F., Fütterer, D., Giez, A., Graf, K., Grooß, J.-U., Groß, S., Heimerl, K., Heinold, B., Hüneke, T., Järvinen, E., Jurkat, T., Kaufmann, S., Kenntner, M., Klingebiel, M., Klimach, T., Kohl, R., Krämer, M., Krisna, T. C., Luebke, A., Mayer, B., Mertes, S., Molleker, S., Petzold, A., Pfeilsticker, K., Port, M., Rapp, M., Reutter, P., Rolf, C., Rose, D., Sauer, D., Schäfler, A., Schlage, R., Schnaiter, M., Schneider, J., Spelten, N., Spichtinger, P., Stock, P., Walser, A., Weigel, R., Weinzierl, B., Wendisch, M., Werner, F., Wernli, H., Wirth, M., Zahn, A., Ziereis, H. and Zöger, M. (2017), 'ML-CIRRUS: The airborne experiment on natural cirrus and contrail cirrus with the high-altitude long-range research aircraft HALO', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **98**(2), 271–288.

Voigt, M. and Wirth, V. (2014), 'Mechanisms of banner cloud formation', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **70**, 3631–3640.

Volmer, M. (1929), 'Über Keimbildung und Keimwirkung als Spezialfälle der heterogenen Katalyse', *Z. Elektrochem. angewandte physikalische Chemie* **35**(9), 555–561. *https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/bbpc.192900026*

von Schneidemesser, E., Monks, P. S., Allan, J. D., Bruhwiler, L., Forster, P., Fowler, D., Lauer, A., Morgan, W. T., Paasonen, P., Righi, M., Sindelarova, K. and Sutton, M. A. (2015), 'Chemistry and the linkages between air quality and climate change', *Chem. Rev.* **115**(10), 3856–3897. PMID: 25926133. *https://doi.org/10.1021/acs.chemrev.5b00089*

Vonnegut, B. (1947), 'The nucleation of ice formation by silver iodide', *J. Appl. Phys.* **18**(7), 593–595. *https://doi.org/10.1063/1.1697813*

Wagner, R., Möhler, O., Saathoff, H., Schnaiter, M. and Leisner, T. (2011), 'New cloud chamber experiments on the heterogeneous ice nucleation ability of oxalic acid in the immersion mode', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **11**(5), 2083–2110. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/11/2083/2011/*

Wagner, W. and Pruss, A. (2002), 'The IAPWS formulation 1995 for the thermodynamic properties of ordinary water substance for general and scientific use', *J. Phys. Chem. Ref. Data* **31**(2), 387–535.

Wakimoto, R. M. (1985), 'Forecasting dry microburst activity over the high plains', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **113**(7), 1131–1143.

Waldvogel, A. (1974), 'The N_0 jump of raindrop spectra', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **31**(4), 1067–1078.

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Wallace, J. M. and Hobbs, P. V. (2006), *Atmospheric Science: An Introductory Survey*, 2nd ed., Academic Press, Elsevier, Burlington, MA, USA.

Walsh, K. J., McBride, J. L., Klotzbach, P. J., Balachandran, S., Camargo, S. J., Holland, G., Knutson, T. R., Kossin, J. P., Lee, T.-c., Sobel, A. and Sugi, M. (2016), 'Tropical cyclones and climate change', *WIREs Clim. Chang.* **7**(1), 65–89. *https://wires.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/wcc.371*

Wang, D., Prein, A. F., Giangrande, S. E., Ramos-Valle, A., Ge, M. and Jensen, M. P. (2022), 'Convective updraft and downdraft characteristics of continental mesoscale convective systems in the model gray zone', *J. Geophys. Res.* **127**(16), e2022JD036746. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2022JD036746*

Wang, H., Luo, Y. and Jou, B. J.-D. (2014), 'Initiation, maintenance, and properties of convection in an extreme rainfall event during SCMREX: Observational analysis', *J. Geophys. Res.* **119**(23), 13206–13232. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/2014JD022339*

Wang, L.-P. and Grabowski, W. W. (2009), 'The role of air turbulence in warm rain initiation', *Atmos. Sci. Lett.* **10**(1), 1–8. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/asl.210*

Wang, P. K. (2013), *Physics and Dynamics of Clouds and Precipitation*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, UK.

Wang, P. K., Grover, S. N. and Pruppacher, H. R. (1978), 'On the effect of electric charges on the scavenging of aerosol particles by clouds and small raindrops', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **35**(9), 1735–1743.

Wang, P. K. and Pruppacher, H. R. (1977), 'An experimental determination of the efficiency with which aerosol particles are collected by water drops in subsaturated air', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **34**(10), 1664–1669.

Wang, Y.-H., Broxton, P., Fang, Y., Behrangi, A., Barlage, M., Zeng, X. and Niu, G.-Y. (2019), 'A wet-bulb temperature-based rain-snow partitioning scheme improves snowpack prediction over the drier western United States', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **46**(23), 13825–13835. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2019GL085722*

Warren, S. G. (1982), 'Optical properties of snow', *Rev. Geophys.* **20**(1), 67–89. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/RG020i001p00067*

Watson-Parris, D., Schutgens, N., Reddington, C., Pringle, K. J., Liu, D., Allan, J. D., Coe, H., Carslaw, K. S. and Stier, P. (2019), 'In situ constraints on the vertical distribution of global aerosol', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **19**(18), 11765–11790. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/19/11765/2019/*

Watson-Parris, D., Sutherland, S. A., Christensen, M. W., Eastman, R. and Stier, P. (2021), 'A large-scale analysis of pockets of open cells and their radiative impact', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **48**(6), e2020GL092213. e2020GL092213 2020GL092213. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2020GL092213*

Webster, P. J., Holland, G. J., Curry, J. A. and Chang, H.-R. (2005), 'Changes in tropical cyclone number, duration, and intensity in a warming environment', *Science* **309**(5742), 1844–1846. *www.science.org/doi/abs/10.1126/science.1116448*

Wedding, J. B., Kim, Y. J. and Dennison, R. S. (1986), 'Mass transfer from water droplets under simulated free-fall conditions', *Atmos. Environ.* **20**(5), 1039–1045. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/0004698186902891*

Wegener, A. (1911), *Thermodynamik der Atmosphäre*, Verlag Johann Ambrosius Barth, Leipzig, Germany, p. 324. *https://archive.org/details/bub_gb_kWtUAAAAMAAJ*

Wei, Y., Zhang, Q. and Thompson, J. E. (2017), 'The wetting behavior of fresh and aged soot studied through contact angle measurements', *Atmos. Clim. Sci.* **7**, 11–22. *https://doi.org/10.4236/acs.2017.71002*

Weickmann, H. K. (1951), 'A theory of the formation of ice crystals', *Archiv Meteorol., Geophysik Bioklimatol., Serie A* **4**(1), 309–323. *https://doi.org/10.1007/BF02246809*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Weisman, M. L. and Davis, C. A. (1998), 'Mechanisms for the generation of mesoscale vortices within quasi-linear convective systems', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **55**(16), 2603–2622.

Weisman, M. L. and Klemp, J. B. (1982), 'The dependence of numerically simulated convective storms on vertical wind shear and buoyancy', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **110**(6), 504–520.

Welti, A., Kanji, Z. A., Lüönd, F., Stetzer, O. and Lohmann, U. (2014), 'Exploring the mechanisms of ice nucleation on kaolinite: From deposition nucleation to condensation freezing', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **71**(1), 16–36.

Welti, A., Lüönd, F., Kanji, Z. A., Stetzer, O. and Lohmann, U. (2012), 'Time dependence of immersion freezing: An experimental study on size selected kaolinite particles', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **12**(20), 9893–9907.

Welti, A., Lüönd, F., Stetzer, O. and Lohmann, U. (2009), 'Influence of particle size on the ice nucleating ability of mineral dusts', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **9**(18), 6705–6715.

Wernli, H., Boettcher, M., Joos, H., Miltenberger, A. K. and Spichtinger, P. (2016), 'A trajectory-based classification of ERA-Interim ice clouds in the region of the North Atlantic storm track', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **43**(12), 6657–6664.

Wernli, H., Dirren, S., Liniger, M. A. and Zillig, M. (2002), 'Dynamical aspects of the life cycle of the winter storm "lothar" (24–26 December 1999)', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **128**(580), 405–429. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1256/003590002321042036*

Westbrook, C. D., Hogan, R. J. and Illingworth, A. J. (2008), 'The capacitance of pristine ice crystals and aggregate snowflakes', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **65**(1), 206–219.

Westbrook, C. D. and Illingworth, A. J. (2011), 'Evidence that ice forms primarily in supercooled liquid clouds at temperatures $> -27°C$', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **38**(14). *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2011GL048021*

Wex, H., DeMott, P. J., Tobo, Y., Hartmann, S., Rösch, M., Clauss, T., Tomsche, L., Niedermeier, D. and Stratmann, F. (2014), 'Kaolinite particles as ice nuclei: Learning from the use of different kaolinite samples and different coatings', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **14**(11), 5529–5546. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/14/5529/2014/*

Wexler, A. and Brombacher, W. G. (1951), *Methods of measuring humidity and testing hygrometers*, Circular of the Bureau of Standards No. 512, National Bureau of Standards, Washington, DC, USA.

Wexler, A. S. and Seinfeld, J. H. (1991), 'Second-generation inorganic aerosol model', *Atmos. Environ.* **25**(12), 2731–2748. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/096016869190203J*

Weyl, W. (1951), 'Surface structure of water and some of its physical and chemical manifestations', *J. Colloid Sci.* **6**(5), 389–405. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/0095852251900116*

Whitby, K. T. and Sverdrup, G. M. (1980), 'California aerosols – their physical and chemical characteristics', *Adv. Environ. Sci. Technol. (United States)* p. 477.

Wieder, J., Ihn, N., Mignani, C., Haarig, M., Bühl, J., Seifert, P., Engelmann, R., Ramelli, F., Kanji, Z. A., Lohmann, U. and Henneberger, J. (2022), 'Retrieving ice-nucleating particle concentration and ice multiplication factors using active remote sensing validated by in situ observations', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **22**(15), 9767–9797. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/22/9767/2022/*

Wielicki, B. A., Cess, R. D., King, M. D., Randall, D. A. and Harrison, E. F. (1995), 'Mission to planet earth: Role of clouds and radiation in climate', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **76**(11), 2125–2154.

Wien, W. (1897), 'XXX On the division of energy in the emission-spectrum of a black body', *The London, Edinburgh, and Dublin Philos. Mag. J. Sci.* **43**(262), 214–220. *https://doi.org/10.1080/14786449708620983*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

Wieringa, J. and Holleman, I. (2006), 'If cannons cannot fight hail, what else?', *Meteorol. Z.* **15**(6), 659–669. *http://dx.doi.org/10.1127/0941?2948/2006/0147*

Wild, M. (2012), 'Enlightening global dimming and brightening', *Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc.* **93**(1), 27–37.

Wild, M. (2016), 'Decadal changes in radiative fluxes at land and ocean surfaces and their relevance for global warming', *WIREs Clim. Chang.* **7**(1), 91–107. *https://wires.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/wcc.372*

Wild, M., Folini, D., Schär, C., Loeb, N., Dutton, E. G. and König-Langlo, G. (2013), 'The global energy balance from a surface perspective', *Clim. Dyn.* **40**(11), 3107–3134. *https://doi.org/10.1007/s00382-012-1569-8*

Williams, E. R. (1989), 'The tripole structure of thunderstorms', *J. Geophys. Res.* **94**(D11), 13151–13167. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/JD094iD11p13151*

Williamson, C. J., Kupc, A., Axisa, D., Bilsback, K. R., Bui, T., Campuzano-Jost, P., Dollner, M., Froyd, K. D., Hodshire, A. L., Jimenez, J. L., Kodros, J. K., Luo, G., Murphy, D. M., Nault, B. A., Ray, E. A., Weinzierl, B., Wilson, J. C., Yu, F., Yu, P., Pierce, J. R. and Brock, C. A. (2019), 'A large source of cloud condensation nuclei from new particle formation in the tropics', *Nature* **574**(7778), 399–403. *https://doi.org/10.1038/s41586-019-1638-9*

Willis, P. T. and Tattelman, P. (1989), 'Drop-size distributions associated with intense rainfall', *J. Appl. Meteorol. Clim.* **28**(1), 3–15.

Wilson, J. C., Jonsson, H. H., Brock, C. A., Toohey, D. W., Avallone, L. M., Baumgardner, D., Dye, J. E., Poole, L. R., Woods, D. C., DeCoursey, R. J., Osborn, M., Pitts, M. C., Kelly, K. K., Chan, K. R., Ferry, G. V., Loewenstein, M., Podolske, J. R. and Weaver, A. (1993), 'In situ observations of aerosol and chlorine monoxide after the 1991 eruption of Mount Pinatubo: Effect of reactions on sulfate aerosol', *Science* **261**(5125), 1140–1143. *www.science.org/doi/abs/10.1126/science.261.5125.1140*

Winker, D. M., Pelon, J. R. and McCormick, M. P. (2003), 'CALIPSO mission: Spaceborne lidar for observation of aerosols and clouds', *in* U. N. Singh, T. Itabe and Z. Liu, eds, *Lidar Remote Sensing for Industry and Environment Monitoring III*, Vol. 4893, International Society for Optics and Photonics, Proc. SPIE, pp. 1– 11. *https://doi.org/10.1117/12.466539*

Wise, M. E., Baustian, K. J., Koop, T., Freedman, M. A., Jensen, E. J. and Tolbert, M. A. (2012), 'Depositional ice nucleation onto crystalline hydrated nacl particles: A new mechanism for ice formation in the troposphere', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **12**(2), 1121–1134.

Wise, M. E., Surratt, J. D., Curtis, D. B., Shiling, J. E. and Tolbert, M. A. (2003), 'Hygroscopic growth of ammonium sulfate/dicarboxylic acids', *J. Geophys. Res.* **108**. *https://doi.org/10.1029/2003JD003775*

WMO (1975), International cloud atlas: Manual on the observation of clouds and other meteors, Vol. 407, World Meteorological Organization, Geneva, CH. *https://cloudatlas.wmo.int/en/home.html*

Wohlfarth, C. and Wohlfarth, B. (1997), 'Pure liquids: Data: Datasheet from Landolt-Börnstein – group IV physical chemistry volume 16: "surface tension of pure liquids and binary liquid mixtures" in springermaterials'. Copyright 1997 Springer-Verlag Berlin Heidelberg.

Wolber, P. K., Deininger, C. A., Southworth, M. W., Vandekerckhove, J., van Montagu, M. and Warren, G. J. (1986), 'Identification and purification of a bacterial ice-nucleation protein.', *Proc. Natl. Acad.Sci.* **83**(19), 7256–7260. *www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.83.19.7256*

Woo, S. E. and Hamielec, A. E. (1971), 'A numerical method of determining the rate of evaporation of small water drops falling at terminal velocity in air', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **28**(8), 1448–1454.

Wood, R. (2005), 'Drizzle in stratiform boundary layer clouds. Part I: Vertical and

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

horizontal structure', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **62**(9), 3011–3033.
Wood, R. (2012), 'Stratocumulus clouds', *Mon. Wea. Rev.* **140**(8), 2373–2423.
Wood, R. (2021), 'Assessing the potential efficacy of marine cloud brightening for cooling earth using a simple heuristic model', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **21**(19), 14507–14533. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/21/14507/2021/*
Wood, R. and Bretherton, C. S. (2006), 'On the relationship between stratiform low cloud cover and lower-tropospheric stability', *J. Clim.* **19**(24), 6425–6432.
Wood, R., Kubar, T. L. and Hartmann, D. L. (2009), 'Understanding the importance of microphysics and macrophysics for warm rain in marine low clouds. Part II: Heuristic models of rain formation', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **66**(10), 2973–2990.
Woods, J. D. and Mason, B. J. (1965), 'The wake capture of water drops in air', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **91**(387), 35–43. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/qj.49709138706*
Wu, W. and McFarquhar, G. M. (2018), 'Statistical theory on the functional form of cloud particle size distributions', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **75**(8), 2801–2814.
Wu, Z. J., Nowak, A., Poulain, L., Herrmann, H. and Wiedensohler, A. (2011), 'Hygroscopic behavior of atmospherically relevant water-soluble carboxylic salts and their influence on the water uptake of ammonium sulfate', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **11**(24), 12617–12626.
Wüest, M. (2001), Dealiasing Wind Information from Doppler Radar for Operational Use, PhD thesis, ETH Zurich.
Wulff, G. (1901), 'XXV. Zur Frage der Geschwindigkeit des Wachsthums und der Auflösung der Krystallflächen', *Z. Kristallogr. - Cryst. Mater.* **34**(1-6), 449–530. *https://doi.org/10.1524/zkri.1901.34.1.449*
Wurman, J., Kosiba, K., White, T. and Robinson, P. (2021), 'Supercell tornadoes are much stronger and wider than damage-based ratings indicate', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **118**(14), e2021535118. *www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.2021535118*
Wurzler, S., Flossmann, A. I., Pruppacher, H. R. and Schwartz, S. E. (1995), 'The scavenging of nitrate by clouds and precipitation', *J. Atmos. Chem.* **20**(3), 259–280. *https://doi.org/10.1007/BF00694497*
Wylie, D., Jackson, D., Menzel, W. and Bates, J. (2005), 'Trends in global cloud cover in two decades of HIRS observations', *J. Clim.* **18**(15), 3021–3031.
Xiao, M., Hoyle, C. R., Dada, L., Stolzenburg, D., Kürten, A., Wang, M., Lamkaddam, H., Garmash, O., Mentler, B., Molteni, U., Baccarini, A., Simon, M., He, X.-C., Lehtipalo, K., Ahonen, L. R., Baalbaki, R., Bauer, P. S., Beck, L., Bell, D., Bianchi, F., Brilke, S., Chen, D., Chiu, R., Dias, A., Duplissy, J., Finkenzeller, H., Gordon, H., Hofbauer, V., Kim, C., Koenig, T. K., Lampilahti, J., Lee, C. P., Li, Z., Mai, H., Makhmutov, V., Manninen, H. E., Marten, R., Mathot, S., Mauldin, R. L., Nie, W., Onnela, A., Partoll, E., Petäjä, T., Pfeifer, J., Pospisilova, V., Quéléver, L. L. J., Rissanen, M., Schobesberger, S., Schuchmann, S., Stozhkov, Y., Tauber, C., Tham, Y. J., Tomé, A., Vazquez-Pufleau, M., Wagner, A. C., Wagner, R., Wang, Y., Weitz, L., Wimmer, D., Wu, Y., Yan, C., Ye, P., Ye, Q., Zha, Q., Zhou, X., Amorim, A., Carslaw, K., Curtius, J., Hansel, A., Volkamer, R., Winkler, P. M., Flagan, R. C., Kulmala, M., Worsnop, D. R., Kirkby, J., Donahue, N. M., Baltensperger, U., El Haddad, I. and Dommen, J. (2021), 'The driving factors of new particle formation and growth in the polluted boundary layer', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **21**(18), 14275–14291. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/21/14275/2021/*
Xiong, J., Guo, S., Abhishek, Chen, J. and Yin, J. (2022), 'Global evaluation of the "dry gets drier, and wet gets wetter" paradigm from a terrestrial water storage change perspective', *Hydrol. Earth Syst. Sci.* **26**(24), 6457–6476. *https://hess.copernicus.org/articles/26/6457/2022/*
Xu, C., Ma, Y., Yang, K. and You, C. (2018), 'Tibetan plateau impacts on global dust

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

transport in the upper troposphere', *J. Clim.* **31**(12), 4745–4756.

Yamada, Y., Kodama, C., Satoh, M., Sugi, M., Roberts, M. J., Mizuta, R., Noda, A. T., Nasuno, T., Nakano, M. and Vidale, P. L. (2021), 'Evaluation of the contribution of tropical cyclone seeds to changes in tropical cyclone frequency due to global warming in high-resolution multi-model ensemble simulations', *Prog. Earth Planet. Sci.* **8**(1), 11. *https://doi.org/10.1186/s40645-020-00397-1*

Yano, J.-I. and Ambaum, M. H. P. (2017), 'Moist static energy: Definition, reference constants, a conservation law and effects on buoyancy', *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.* **143**(708), 2727–2734. *https://rmets.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/qj.3121*

Ye, C., Lu, K., Song, H., Mu, Y., Chen, J. and Zhang, Y. (2023), 'A critical review of sulfate aerosol formation mechanisms during winter polluted periods', *J. Environ. Sci.* **123**, 387–399. *www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S1001074222003643*

Yee, L. D., Isaacman-VanWertz, G., Wernis, R. A., Meng, M., Rivera, V., Kreisberg, N. M., Hering, S. V., Bering, M. S., Glasius, M., Upshur, M. A., Gray Bé, A., Thomson, R. J., Geiger, F. M., Offenberg, J. H., Lewandowski, M., Kourtchev, I., Kalberer, M., de Sá, S., Martin, S. T., Alexander, M. L., Palm, B. B., Hu, W., Campuzano-Jost, P., Day, D. A., Jimenez, J. L., Liu, Y., McKinney, K. A., Artaxo, P., Viegas, J., Manzi, A., Oliveira, M. B., de Souza, R., Machado, L. A. T., Longo, K. and Goldstein, A. H. (2018), 'Observations of sesquiterpenes and their oxidation products in central amazonia during the wet and dry seasons', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **18**(14), 10433–10457. *https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/18/10433/2018/*

You, Y., Smith, M. L., Song, M., Martin, S. T. and Bertram, A. K. (2014), 'Liquid–liquid phase separation in atmospherically relevant particles consisting of organic species and inorganic salts', *Int. Rev. Phys. Chem.* **33**(1), 43–77. *https://doi.org/10.1080/0144235X.2014.890786*

Young, P. J., Naik, V., Fiore, A. M., Gaudel, A., Guo, J., Lin, M. Y., Neu, J. L., Parrish, D. D., Rieder, H. E., Schnell, J. L., Tilmes, S., Wild, O., Zhang, L., Ziemke, J., Brandt, J., Delcloo, A., Doherty, R. M., Geels, C., Hegglin, M. I., Hu, L., Im, U., Kumar, R., Luhar, A., Murray, L., Plummer, D., Rodriguez, J., Saiz-Lopez, A., Schultz, M. G., Woodhouse, M. T. and Zeng, G. (2018), 'Tropospheric ozone assessment report: Assessment of global-scale model performance for global and regional ozone distributions, variability, and trends', *Elementa: Sci. Anthrop.* **6**, 10. *https://doi.org/10.1525/elementa.265*

Young, T. (1805), 'III. An essay on the cohesion of fluids', *Philos. Trans. R. Soc.* **95**, 65–87. *https://royalsocietypublishing.org/doi/abs/10.1098/rstl.1805.0005*

Yum, S. S. and Hudson, J. G. (2001), 'Vertical distributions of cloud condensation nuclei spectra over the springtime Arctic ocean', *J. Geophys. Res.* **106**(D14), 15045–15052. *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2000JD900357*

Zdunkowski, W. and Bott, A. (2003), *Dynamics of the Atmosphere*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, UK.

Zdunkowski, W., Trautmann, T. and Bott, A. (2007), *Radiation in the Atmosphere*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, UK.

Zelinka, M. D., Grise, K. M., Klein, S. A., Zhou, C., DeAngelis, A. M. and Christensen, M. W. (2018), 'Drivers of the low-cloud response to poleward jet shifts in the North Pacific in observations and models', *J. Clim.* **31**(19), 7925– 7947.

Zelinka, M. D., Myers, T. A., McCoy, D. T., Po-Chedley, S., Caldwell, P. M., Ceppi, P., Klein, S. A. and Taylor, K. E. (2020), 'Causes of higher climate sensitivity in CMIP6 models', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **47**(1), e2019GL085782. e2019GL085782 10.1029/2019GL085782. *https://agupubs*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2019GL085782

Zelinka, M. D., Randall, D. A., Webb, M. J. and Klein, S. A. (2017), 'Clearing clouds of uncertainty', *Nat. Clim. Chang.* **7**(10), 674–678. http://dx.doi.org/10.1038/nclimate3402

Zhang, C., Zhang, Y., Wolf, M. J., Nichman, L., Shen, C., Onasch, T. B., Chen, L. and Cziczo, D. J. (2020), 'The effects of morphology, mobility size, and secondary organic aerosol (SOA) material coating on the ice nucleation activity of black carbon in the cirrus regime', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **20**(22), 13957–13984. https://acp.copernicus.org/articles/20/13957/2020/

Zhang, L., Gong, S., Padro, J. and Barrie, L. (2001), 'A size-segregated particle dry deposition scheme for an atmospheric aerosol module', *Atmos. Env.* **35**(3), 549–560. www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S1352231000003265

Zhang, R., Khalizov, A. F., Pagels, J., Zhang, D., Xue, H. and McMurry, P. H. (2008), 'Variability in morphology, hygroscopicity, and optical properties of soot aerosols during atmospheric processing', *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* **105**(30), 10291–10296. www.pnas.org/doi/abs/10.1073/pnas.0804860105

Zhang, R., Khalizov, A., Wang, L., Hu, M. and Xu, W. (2012), 'Nucleation and growth of nanoparticles in the atmosphere', *Chem. Rev.* **112**(3), 1957–2011.

Zhang, Y., Liu, P., Han, Y., Li, Y., Chen, Q., Kuwata, M. and Martin, S. T. (2022). Aerosols in Atmospheric Chemistry. Washington, DC: American Chemical Society. https://doi.org/10.1021/acsinfocus.7e5020

Zhang, T. and Schultz, D. M. (2023), 'Five-year climatology and composite study of precipitation bands associated with extratropical cyclones over the British Isles', *Wea. Forecast.* **38**(8), 1447–1466.

Zhang, Y. and Klein, S. A. (2013), 'Factors controlling the vertical extent of fair-weather shallow cumulus clouds over land: Investigation of diurnal-cycle observations collected at the ARM Southern Great Plains site', *J. Atmos. Sci.* **70**(4), 1297 –1315.

Zhao, Y., Lan, X., Li, S. and Yang, C. (2022), 'Case study of mesoscale precipitation areas within the comma head of an extratropical cyclone', *Atmosphere* **13**(6). www.mdpi.com/2073-4433/13/6/942

Zheng, Y., Zhu, Y., Rosenfeld, D. and Li, Z. (2021), 'Climatology of cloud-top radiative cooling in marine shallow clouds', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **48**(19), e2021GL094676. e2021GL094676 2021GL094676. https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2021GL094676

Zhisheng, A., Guoxiong, W., Jianping, L., Youbin, S., Yimin, L., Weijian, Z., Yanjun, C., Anmin, D., Li, L., Jiangyu, M., Hai, C., Zhengguo, S., Liangcheng, T., Hong, Y., Hong, A., Hong, C. and Juan, F. (2015), 'Global monsoon dynamics and climate change', *Annu. Rev. Earth Planet. Sci.* **43**(1), 29–77. https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev-earth-060313-054623

Zhou, C., Dessler, A. E., Zelinka, M. D., Yang, P. and Wang, T. (2014), 'Cirrus feedback on inter-annual climate fluctuations', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **41**, 9166–9173.

Zhou, L., Tian, Y., Wei, N., p. Ho, S. and Li, J. (2021), 'Rising planetary boundary layer height over the Sahara desert and Arabian Peninsula in a warming climate', *J. Clim.* **34**(10), 4043–4068.

Zieger, P., Heslin-Rees, D., Karlsson, L., Koike, M., Modini, R. and Krejci, R. (2023), 'Black carbon scavenging by low-level Arctic clouds', *Nat. Comm.* **14**(1), 5488. https://doi.org/10.1038/s41467-023-41221-w

Zieger, P., Väisänen, O., Corbin, J. C., Partridge, D. G., Bastelberger, S., Mousavi-Fard, M., Rosati, B., Gysel, M., Krieger, U. K., Leck, C., Nenes, A., Riipinen, I., Virtanen, A. and Salter, M. E. (2017), 'Revising the hygroscopicity of inorganic sea salt particles', *Nat. Commun.* **8**(1), 15883. https://doi.org/10.1038/ncomms15883

Zimmermann, F., Weinbruch, S., Schütz, L., Hofmann, H., Ebert, M., Kandler, K. and Worringen, A. (2008), 'Ice nucleation

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press

properties of the most abundant mineral dust phases', *J. Geophys. Res.* **113**(D23). *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2008JD010655*

Zipser, E. J. (2003), 'Some views on "hot towers" after 50 years of tropical field programs and two years of TRMM data', *in* W.-K. Tao and R. Adler, eds., *Cloud Systems, Hurricanes and the Tropical Rainfall Measuring Mission TRMM*, American Meteorological Society, pp. 49–58.

Zipser, E. J., Cecil, D. J., Liu, C., Nesbitt, S. W. and Yorty, D. P. (2006), 'Where are the most intense thunderstorms on Earth?', *Bull. Amer. Meteorolog. Soc.* **87**(8), 1057–1072.

Zobrist, B., Koop, T., Luo, B. P., Marcolli, C. and Peter, T. (2007), 'Heterogeneous ice nucleation rate coefficient of water droplets coated by a nonadecanol monolayer', *J. Phys. Chem. C* **111**, 2149–2155.

Zobrist, B., Marcolli, C., Koop, T., Luo, B. P., Murphy, D. M., Lohmann, U., Zardini, A. A., Krieger, U. K., Corti, T., Cziczo, D. J., Fueglistaler, S., Hudson, P. K., Thomson, D. S. and Peter, T. (2006), 'Oxalic acid as a heterogeneous ice nucleus in the upper troposphere and its indirect aerosol effect', *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **6**, 3115–3129.

Zolles, T., Burkart, J., Häusler, T., Pummer, B., Hitzenberger, R. and Grothe, H. (2015), 'Identification of ice nucleation active sites on feldspar dust particles', *J. Phys. Chem. A* **119**(11), 2692–2700. *https://doi.org/10.1021/jp509839x*

Zuberi, B., Bertram, A. L., Koop, T., Molina, L. T. and Molina, M. J. (2001), 'Heterogeneous freezing of aqueous particles induced by crystallized $(NH_4)_2SO_4$, ice, and letovite', *J. Phys. Chem. A* **105**, 6458–6464.

Zuberi, B., Johnson, K. S., Aleks, G. K., Molina, L. T., Molina, M. J. and Laskin, A. (2005), 'Hydrophilic properties of aged soot', *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **32**(1). *https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1029/2004GL021496*

https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009485654.015 Published online by Cambridge University Press